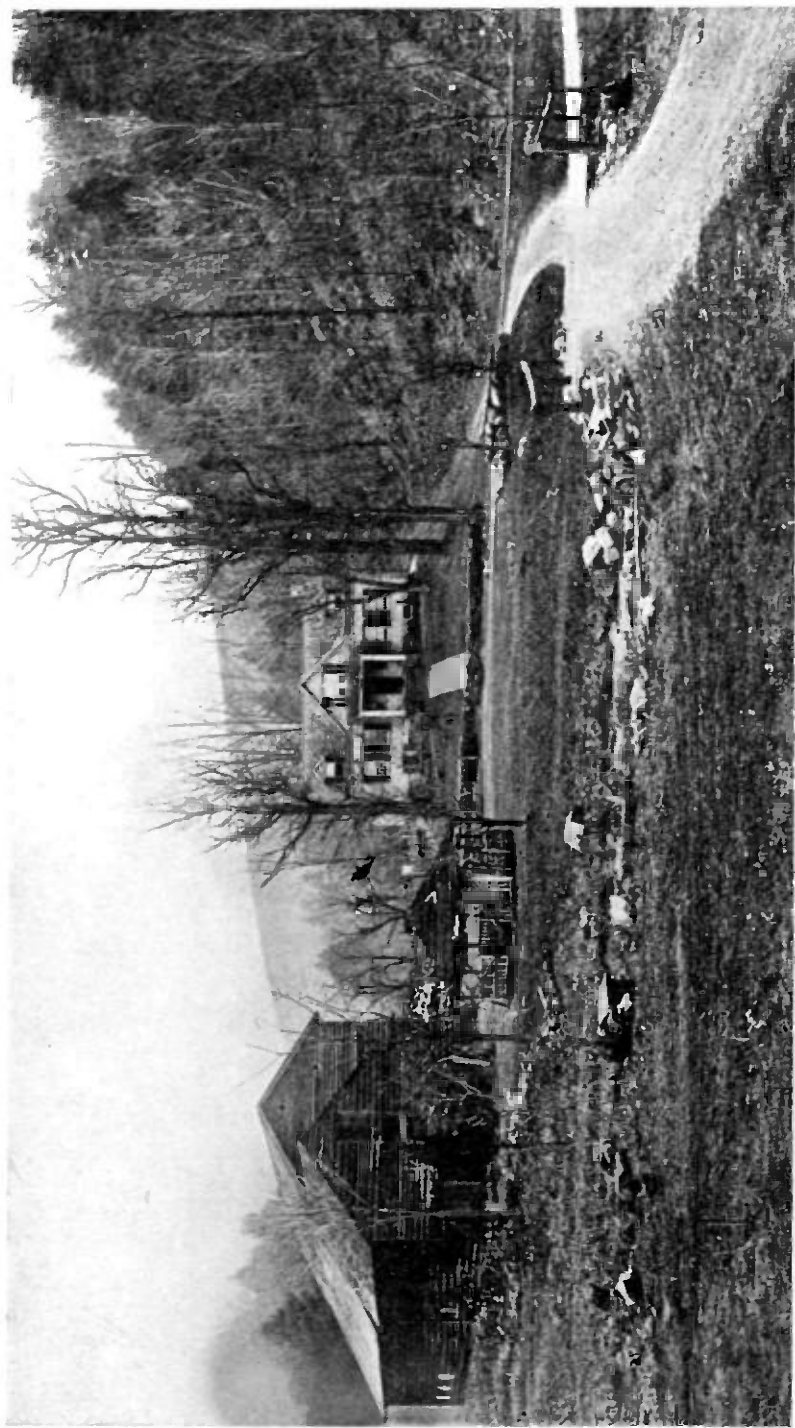


The  
van Nieuwkirk, Nieukirk, Newkirk  
Family



OLD NIEUWKIRK HOUSE AT HURLEY, ULSTER COUNTY, NEW YORK

In possession of the family, 1933

**Publications**  
of  
**The Genealogical Society**  
**of Pennsylvania**

**Special Number**

The  
van Nieuwkirk, Nieukirk, Newkirk  

---

Family

Adamson Newkirk

PHILADELPHIA  
HALL OF THE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA  
1300 LOCUST STREET  
1934

This number of the PUBLICATIONS has  
been made possible through the generosity  
of an interested member of the Society.

## FOREWORD

NOR always are the fruits of labor enjoyed by those who give time, energy and material means to the furtherance of altruistic projects. In a very real sense is this true of Dr. Adamson Bentley Newkirk and Thomas Jefferson Newkirk, whose long-continued, unselfish efforts toward a complete history of the Newkirk family make every member of it their debtor.

After the death of these co-laborers, the collective family records became the property of The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, through the courtesy of Dr. Newkirk's widow. In accordance with her desire the earlier portion of the genealogical data, assembled and collated by her husband, is published in this second SPECIAL NUMBER of the Society's PUBLICATIONS.

Space does not permit inclusion of all branches of the family to the present day, since this is intended not as a complete genealogical history, but the foundation for one. It is of interest to know, however, that the gathered source material, in forty-eight bound folio volumes, is embraced in the Collections of the Society and available to those who seek further information regarding this early Holland-American family.

While too much appreciation cannot be given Dr. Newkirk and those associated with him, the result of their combined effort as herein presented is due, in large measure, to the interest and generous assistance of M. Atherton Leach, Editor of the Society's Publications.

P. F. N.



## ILLUSTRATIONS

Ancient Nieuwkirk House at Hurley, Ulster County, New York:	
	<i>Frontispiece</i>
The Presbyterian Church of Pittsgrove, Daretown, Salem County, New Jersey .....	28-29
Revolutionary Sword of Colonel Cornelius Nieukirk .....	51-52
Civil War Sword of James Polk Nieukirk .....	51-52

SOME DESCENDANTS OF GERRET CORNELISSE  
AND MATTHEUS CORNELISSE  
VAN NIEUWKIRK.

FROM THE MANUSCRIPT \* OF THE LATE

ADAMSON BENTLEY NEWKIRK, M.D. OF LOS ANGELES,  
CALIFORNIA,

In the Collections of The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania.

FIRST GENERATION

The name Newkirk is not common in the United States; yet aside from the members of the family to be traced in the following pages, there are others found throughout the country.

The list of Palatines remaining in New York in 1710 contained the entry: "Johan Henrick Newkirk, 36; Anna Maria, 33; Johannes, 11; John Henrick, dead." The descendants of this family mainly resided in Orange and Ulster Counties, New York; but are to be found in many parts of the United States and Canada. Johannes, or John, son of John Henry or Johan Henrick, had eleven children, became fairly wealthy for his time and died, according to the probate of his will, at Wallkill in 1777.

In 1738 a German named Hendrick Nikerick † arrived at Philadelphia and settled in Berks County, Pennsylvania. His descendants are numerous. Those remaining about Reading, Pennsylvania, assumed the name Newkirk, while those in Washington County, Maryland, took that of Niekirk. Descendants of the latter are to be found at Republic, Ohio, or as having migrated therefrom.

There have been Newkirk arrivals from Holland in recent years, with the prefix van; others without it. Also a number

---

\* Dr. Newkirk's alignment of families has been adhered to throughout this compilation; his spellings of proper names usually so. Families not herein carried forward will, in many instances, be found more fully treated of in the *Collections* which bear his name in The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania.

† Hendrick Nikerick, aged thirty-two in ship *Nancy*, William Wallace, master, qualified September 20, 1738. — *Pennsylvania Archives, Second Series*, vol. xvii, 164.



of Germans named Newkerchen, who have adopted the form Newkirk.

This brief explanation will suffice to show that all Newkirks found in the United States are not traceable to the same progenitor.

CORNELISSE<sup>1</sup> VAN NIEUWKIRK, some time resident of Slichtenhorst in Gelderland, Holland, was the father of two sons who sailed on the Dutch ship *Moesman* for New Netherland, 25 April, 1659. A diligent search for further information concerning him has not yet been productive.

Children, the youngest born in Slichtenhorst:

2. i. GERRET<sup>2</sup> CORNELISSE, married Chieltje Slecht.
3. ii. MATTHEUS CORNELISSE, married (1) Anna Lubi; (2) Catryna Paulus.

---

\* Slichtenhorst, a small district south of the city of Nijkerk, where many of the estates, or farms, belonged originally to the Adelijk Juffrouwen-Stift (convent for ladies of noble birth), at Hoch-Elten, Germany, near the Dutch frontier.

An article in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, for January, 1934, by Richard Schermerhorn, Jr. entitled: REPRESENTATIVE PIONEER SETTLERS OF NEW NETHERLAND AND THEIR ORIGINAL HOME PLACES, gives five settlers as from Nykerck, Gelderland; one from Nieuwenkerk, Zeeland, and one from Niewkerk, Rhine Province. Among the best known settlers from Nykerck (Nijkerk) was Brant Aertz van Schlichtenhorst whose name derived from the district about five miles to the southward.—Cf. *An Armory of American Families of Dutch Descent*, by William J. Hoffman, M. E., in the foregoing publication, July, 1933, pp. 244, *et seq.*

Another article in the same publication for April, 1932, NOTES ON OLD DUTCH-AMERICAN FAMILIES, by William J. Hoffman, M. E., draws attention to the inestimable value of the Dutch patronomic to students of Dutch genealogy, and calls for careful reading.—ED.

## SECOND GENERATION

2. GERRET<sup>2</sup> CORNELISSE VAN NIEUWKIRK (*Cornelisse*<sup>1</sup>). The passenger list \* of the *Moesman*, 25 April, 1659, contained the entry: "Gerrit Corn. van Niew-Kerk,\* and Wife and boy and sucking child." The boy was his brother Mattheus, aged about twelve years. Following a custom, somewhat common in Holland families after arrival in New Netherland, the brothers were more or less known as Gerret (or Gerrit) Cornelisse and Mattheus Cornelisse. The children of the elder brother, Gerret, appear in official records of Ulster County and those of the Kingston Dutch Church as van Nieuwkirk and Nieuwkirck, or Nieuwkerck, without the van prefix. Those of the younger brother, Mattheus, adhered to the prefix and are on official and church records of Bergen County, New Jersey, as van Nieuwkirk or van Nieuwkerck. The descendants of both later changed the surname spelling and, in the fourth generation, Newkirk became the prevailing form. Some branches of the family continued the spelling NIEUKIRK to the present day and these, it would appear, all descend from Gerret Cornelisse's grandson, Cornelius Nieu-kirk, who so wrote his surname, and who moved to Salem County, New Jersey, about the year 1718.

Gerret Nieuwkirk promptly secured a home lot at Midwout, Long Island, which he sold after a few years. Bergen's *Early Settlers of King's County, New York* † gives the following brief account of this transaction:

Van Nukerk, Gerrit Cornelisse, probably from Nykerk, a town in Gelderland, or Nieuwerkerk, a town in Zeeland, sold March 10, 1665, to Arent Evertse, molenaar (miller), a farm on the east side of the road in Flatbush of 18<sup>a</sup> morgens, abutting on Corlaer's Flats, as per page 20 of Liber D, Flatbush records.

On April 24, 1666, Gerret and his wife became members of the Dutch Church at Bergen. Their son Jan was baptized in New York, September 8, 1666, but the parents may have been residents of Bergen at the time. The next record found of them is at the baptism of their daughter Gerretje, at Kingston,

---

\* O'Callahan, *Documentary History of New York*, iii, 35.

† 351. Cf. Gerret Cornelise van Dryn, 331-2.

New York, March 12, 1669. About this time the father purchased a farmstead in the Hurley Patent, in Ulster County. In 1670, he is listed in Captain Henry Pawling's Company of Foot Militia, as from Hurley, at the Rendezvous of April 5th of that year,\* and on May 26, 1677, was one of the witnesses to the deed from the Indians to Louis Du Bois and Associates for the Paltz Patent.† The next public record of him would appear to be of June 9, 1695, when he, his wife and brother Mattheus were witnesses at a baptism‡ in the old Dutch Church of Kingston.

His will, executed February 3, 1686, probated March 4, 1695/6, styled him of Hurley. The document is conclusive as to the seniority of the three sons and two daughters named. There may have been other children who predeceased him, as had the nursing child, the *Moesman* passenger.

He married in Holland, Chieltje (Cornelia) Cornelissen Slecht,§ to whom was bequeathed his entire estate with reversion, at her decease, to their five children equally. She was deceased before June 30, 1702.

Children of Gerret Cornelisse and Chieltje (Slecht) Nieuw-kirk, or Nieuwkerk:

- i. CHILD<sup>3</sup>, name unknown, born in Holland; died after April, 1659.
4. ii. CORNELIS GERRETSE, married Jannetje Jansz Kunst.
5. iii. ARIE GERRETSE, born Flatbush, L. I.; married Lysbeth Lambertse.
- iv. JAN GERRETSE, baptized New York Dutch Church, September 8, 1666; married at Kingston, July 23, 1687, Titjen Deckers and was a sponsor at the baptism of his niece, Neeltje, daughter of Jacob and Gerretje (Nieuwkerk) Du Bois, May 27, 1716. This is an early instance on the Kingston Church Records where the family name appears as Nieuwkerk.
6. v. NEELTJE GERRETSE, born circa 1667; married (1) Peter Crispell; (2) Johannes Schepmoes.
7. vi. GERRETJE GERRETSE, bapt. Kingston, March 12, 1669; married (1) Barent Kunst; (2) Jacob Du Bois.

3. MATTHEUS<sup>2</sup> CORNELISSE VAN NIEUWKIRK (*Cornelisse*<sup>1</sup>), born at Slichtenhorst in Gelderland, accompanied his brother Gerret Cornelisse to New Netherland in the ship *Moesman*, in 1659. He settled at Bergen, New Jersey, and there died May 12, 1705.

\* Report of the State Historian, State of New York, Colonial Series, vol. i, 379.

† Documents Pertaining to the Colonial History of New York, xiii, 507.

‡ Mattheus, son of Pieter Lambertse Brink and Geertruyt Mattheusen, grandson of Mattheus Cornelisse and great-nephew of Gerret Cornelisse.

§ Name variously spelled Slecht, Slegt, Sleght.

He married first, December 14, 1670,\* Anna, daughter of Jacob Lubi by his wife Geertruyt Leons. The banns were published at the Bergen Reformed Church, November 27, preceding, and the ceremony was performed before the Court at Bergen. His wife died at Bergen, December 20, 1685, and he married, second, Catryna Paulus. The entry of this marriage from the Bergen Church records reads:

Matheus Cornelisse van Nieuwkerck, wid. of Anna Lubi, born at Slechtenhorst in Gelderland, and Catryna Paulus, from Bergen, New Jersey, both living in Bergen, married August 15, at Bergen, by the Voorleezer [Reinier] Van Giesen, in the presence of the Court at Bergen in the church, Banns having been published 5 July, 1686.†

Catryna van Nieuw Kirk long survived her husband. Her will, dated at Bergen September 30, 1731, was not probated until May 7, 1764.‡ She made bequests to her surviving children, Peter the eldest, Gerret, Paulus, Cornelius and Jannetje, but made no mention of step-children.

Children of Mattheus Cornelisse and Anna (Lubi) van Nieuw Kirk, born at Bergen, New Jersey:

8. i. GEERTRUYT<sup>3</sup>, married Peter Lambertse Brink.
- ii. GERRETJE, bapt. June 23, 1673; married Aelt Jurienssen, both described as of Bergen; had certificate to and were married at New York, by Dominie Selyns, July 6, 1695. The groom was the son of Juriën Thomassen van Ripen, and his wife Reyckje Harmens Coerten.§ Issue: *Annetje Jurienssen*<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Bergen, May 1, 1696.
- iii. JACOMYNTJE, bapt. April 2, 1678; married April 20, 1701, Jacob Symonsen Van Winkle, born August 9, 1678, son of Symon Jacobs and Annetje Ariaense (Sip) Van Winkle.|| Issue, born Bergen County: 1. *Waling*<sup>4</sup> *Van Winkle*. 2. *Jacob Van Winkle*. 3. *Simeon Van Winkle*, m. Geertruydt Van der Houex, and had thirteen children, born in Bergen County: i. *ANNATJE*<sup>5</sup>, born March 16, 1729. ii. *SARAH*, born August 29, 1731. iii. *JOHANNES*, born December 6, 1733. iv. *MICHAEL*, born April 6, 1736. v. *SIMEON*. vi. *ELEANOR*. vii. *CATHARINE*, bapt. June 17, 1739. viii. *MARIANUS*, bapt. June 5, 1741. ix. *CHARITY*. x. *GEERTRUYDT*. xi. *JOHANNES*, bapt. November 7, 1749. xii. *BENJAMIN*, born December 6, 1756. xiii. *HANNAH*.
- iv. *CORNELIS*, born March 11, 1680; died June 7, 1691.
- v. *JACOB*,|| born November 21, 1682; married April 27, 1707, Sara

\* *New Jersey Archives, First Series*, xxii, 576.

† *New Jersey Archives*, vol. xxii, 576.

‡ *Ibid.*, vol. xxxiii, 453.

§ *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. lvi (1925), 268.

|| *Ibid.*, 251.

|| He appears to have called himself Jacob Matthuesen.

Cornelis of North Haarlem. Issue: 1. *Antie* \* *Newkirk*, bapt. at Hackensack, New Jersey, February 29, 1708; married, May 30, 1747, Johannes Bikelo. 2. *Jacomyntje Newkirk*, married Abraham, son of Johannes and Helena (Spier) Van Winkle. Children: i. GEERTUYT \* VAN WINKLE, born February 15, 1747. ii. JACOB VAN WINKLE, born January 9, 1750. iii. SIMEON VAN WINKLE, born December 22, 1755. iv. HELENA VAN WINKLE, born February 28, 1758.

Children of Mattheus Cornelisse and Catryna (Paulus) van Nieuwkirk, born at Bergen:

- i. JANNETJE<sup>3</sup>, born July 8, 1687; died May 15, 1691.
- ii. TRYNTJE, bapt. December 17, 1688; died February 16, 1689.
- iii. JAN, born April 20, 1690; died January 17, 1691.
- iv. JANNETJE, born May 17, 1691; married April 21, 1733, Gerrit Didericks of Bergen, born September 17, 1695, son of Wander and Aaltje (Gerrits) Didericks.\* Issue: 1. *Aaltje* \* *Didericks*, born Schraalenburgh, New Jersey, June 6, 1736; married, December 7, 1752, Jacob Brinkerhoff.† Issue all born in Bergen County: i. JANNETTE<sup>5</sup> BRINKERHOFF, born November 15, 1753; died young. ii. JANNETTE BRINKERHOFF, born January 1, 1755. iii. HENDRICK BRINKERHOFF, born August 17, 1756. iv. GERRIT BRINKERHOFF, born April 4, 1762. v. ELIZABETH BRINKERHOFF, born June 23, 1765.
- v. PETER, born August 26, 1694; married June 12, 1726, Tryntje Dirckje. They were at Belleville, New Jersey, from 1732 to 1756, perhaps later. Issue: 1. *Tryntje* \* *Newkirk*, bapt. at Belleville, June 16, 1732; married Jacob Garrabrant.‡ Child: MARITIE<sup>5</sup> GARRABRANT, bapt. Second River Church, July 11, 1756.
9. vi. GERRET, married Catryntje Kuypers.
10. vii. PAULUS, married Helena Spier.
- viii. CORNELIS, born September 13, 1703; married, October 18, 1749, Lea Maris, widow of Abraham Cammege.¶ They resided at Schraalenburgh. No children.

\* *New Jersey Archives, First Series*, vol. xxii, 576, 560.

† Brinkerhoff, Blinkerhof. *Ibid.*, 476.

‡ Garrabrantz, Gerrebrantse.

§ Cf. *New Jersey Archives*, vol. xxii, 508, 494.

¶ Kammege, Kammigaa.

### THIRD GENERATION

4. CORNELIS<sup>3</sup> GERRETSE VAN NIEUWKIRK (*Gerretse*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelisse*<sup>1</sup>) was born, probably, on Long Island, circa 1662. In 1686-1687 he was a private in the Kingston Troop of Horse under Captain Hendrickus Beekman.\*

He died at Hurley, Ulster County, New York, between February 7 and March 4, 1695/6, the dates of the execution and probate of his will, which provided that his wife should have the children, whom he named, taught reading and writing, and permit them to acquire a profession, or trade. Under his father's will he had received considerable real estate which he materially increased.

The entry of his marriage, on the Kingston records, reads: "Cornelis Gerritz, j. m., born in N. Jorek [New York] and resid. in Horley [Hurley], and Jannetie Jansz Kunst, j. d., born in Kingston, and resid. in Horley. First publication of Banns, 5 Oct. 1683." Date of marriage not given.

His wife, Jannetje Kunst, baptized at Kingston Church, February 24, 1664, survived him and, as late as August 2, 1729, is described in a quit-claim deed as Jannetje Newkirk, widow of Cornelis Newkirk, late of Hurley.† She was the daughter of Jan Barentsen Kunst‡ and his second wife,

---

\* *Report of the State Historian of New York, Colonial Series*, vol. ii, 448.

† *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. xvi, 27-8.

‡ Jan Barentsen Kunst, son of Barent Kunst of Holland, came to America on the *Guildd Beaver* in May, 1658, from Alckmaer, twenty miles from Amsterdam, Holland. He located in Beverwyck, Albany County, New York, and married Jennette Ariens, by whom he had one child, a daughter, Hillitje Jans Kunst, who married Nicholas Roosevelt. These latter were the ancestors of Theodore Roosevelt and Franklin D. Roosevelt, presidents of the United States. His first wife having died, Jan Barentsen Kunst, on April 29, 1663, married Jacomyntje Cornelis Slecht, daughter of Cornelis Barentsen Slecht, and by her had two children: *Jannetje Kunst*, above named, and *Barent Kunst*, who married Gerretje Gerretse Niewkirk, q. v., and died within a year after his marriage, leaving a widow and an only child, Jacomyntje. After the death of Jan Barentsen Kunst, his widow married at Kingston, after October 27, 1668, Gerret Focken, a young man from Friesland, Holland, by whom she had: *Tryntje Focken*, who married Solomon Du Bois, and *Hillitje Focken*, who married Gerret Wynkoop. Again a widow, Jacomyntje married a third time, November 24, 1672, Jan Elting, and had five children: *Aaltje*, *Roeloff*, *Cornelis*, *Geertje* and *William*.

Jacomyntje Slecht, daughter of Cornelius Barentsen Slecht.\*

\* Cornelis Barentsen Slecht of Woerden, near Leyden, Holland, father of Jacomyntje (Slecht) Kunst and grandfather of Jannetje Kunst, wife of Cornelis Gerretse Nieuwkirk, was in New Netherland as early as 1652. In 1653 his wife, Tryntje Tysen Bos, was a licensed midwife for Esopus. He was a miller and magistrate, prominent in civil affairs of Esopus and in those of the church.

Most people in the then inhabited portions of Ulster County were Hollanders and recognized the laws of their native country as proper for their observance in the new. At the beginning little law was needed, for generally each respected the rights of others; contracts were promptly complied with, and little disorder prevailed. But, as the small neighboring communities of Kingston and Hurley increased in population, a form of local government became necessary.

On May 16, 1661, knowledge came to Peter Stuyvesant, Director General of New Netherland, that Esopus, which had been inhabited for six or seven years, was without government. He, therefore, immediately erected the locality into a village and granted it a charter under the name Wiltwick, which was afterwards changed to Kingston. The charter so granted provided punishment for offences, and required the enforcement of the laws of the fatherland. To this end a board of Schepens was created, it being in effect a court, with additional powers to look after the county business generally. The first Schepens appointed were Albert Heymans Roosa, Cornelius Barentsen Slecht and Evert Pels, with Roeloff Swartwout as Schout (Sheriff). All these were native Hollanders.

At the burning of Hurley by the Indians, June 7, 1663, Cornelis Barentsen Slecht and son Hendrick were officially reported as present, but in the official list of captives no mention of the name of any member of this family is found. A few years before, however, a son of Mr. Slecht had been captured by the Indians, made to run the gauntlet and then burned at the stake.

In the Spring of 1664 the English assumed control of New Netherland. The Dutch, traditionally loyal to their fatherland, and indomitable in spirit, resisted this so far as in their power. Nevertheless, an English garrison was at once established at Wiltwick under the command of Captain Daniel Brodhead. This created an unfortunate situation, and disorder, fighting and rioting ensued. On April 28, 1667, a petition, signed by a large number of the inhabitants, was forwarded to the Governor, reciting that "upon the 4th day of Feb. last, upon the doleful cry and lamentation of the children of Cornelis Barentsen Slegt, that their father was miserably beaten and wounded by Capt. Brodhead," they had repaired to his house and ascertained that the complaint was true. This was soon followed by another petition which recited "That Cornelis Barentsen Slegt is beaten in his own house by his soldier George Porter, and after this by the other soldiers, and forced to prison, and at his imprisonment used very hard . . . and his arms by force taken out of his house which still do remain by said Capt. Brodhead."

If these petitions served no further purpose, they gave the Governor

Children of Cornelis Gerretse and Jannetje (Kunst) Nieuw-kirk, all but the last baptized † at Kingston:

11. i. GERRIT †, married Grietje, or Marguerite Ten Eyck.
12. ii. JAN, married Janneke Van Brestede.
13. iii. ADRIAN, married Aaltjen Bogaard, Bogaert, or Bogart.
14. iv. BARENT, married Rebecca Van Buntschooten.

the information which he needed, namely to locate the causes of the clashes, and the leading characters therein. Some of the causes seem of little consequence now, but then they were large factors. As an instance: Tjereck Classen De Witt was beaten by Capt. Brodhead and cast into prison. He afterwards testified before a commission, that the reason the Captain beat him was because he "would keep Christmas Day on the day customary with the Dutch and not on the day according to the English observation." Captain Brodhead admitted all this to be true, but insisted that the offence was a sufficient justification for the treatment administered.

Matters went from bad to worse, and on April 16, 1667, the Governor appointed a commission to investigate the troubles. This was a mere formality since the findings had already been prepared. There was to be no jury and but few admitted to the hearing. It was, therefore, easy for the commission to decide that a state of rebellion and insurrection existed, and that the four principal instigators were Antoni d'Elba, Albert Heymans Roosa,\* Arent Albertson and Cornelis Barentsen Slecht. These gentlemen were taken to New York for sentence, and Roosa was banished for life from the government; the others for shorter terms out of Esopus, Albany and New York. These sentences were soon modified, and the accused permitted to return to their homes, but the spirit of resistance was neither modified nor crushed.

Captain Brodhead was finally suspended, and died July 14, 1667, leaving a widow and three sons, Daniel, Charles and Richard, all of whom became prominent and highly respected citizens, and whose descendants espoused the cause of American Independence with a fealty and devotion equal to any engaged in that great cause.

The children of Cornelis Barentsen Slecht and his wife Trintje Tysen Bos, were: 1. *Jacomynkje Slecht*, who, as elsewhere stated, was three times married, with issue by each marriage. 2. *Hendrick Slecht*, who married Elsje Barends, August 1, 1666, and had children. 3. *Annetje Slecht*, wife of Cornelius Hoozeboom, who left no issue. 4. *Mattys Slecht*, who married Mary Magdaleen Crispell. 5. *Pietronella Slecht*, who married Jochem Hendrick Schoonmaker, August 16, 1679.

† *Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, New York.* Transcribed and edited by Roswell Randall Hoes, Chaplain U. S. N., New York, 1891.

\* Albert Heymans Roosa, agriculturist from Gelderland, with wife and eight children emigrated to New Netherland on the ship *Spotted Cow* in April, 1660.—O'Callahan, *Documentary History of New York*, iii, 36.



15. v. GILLES or GIELETJEN, married Jacobus Swartwout.  
 vi. JACOMYNTJE, bapt. June 8, 1694; married (1), September 28, 1715, Hendrick Kip, baptized July 7, 1688. In his will of December 12, 1751, probated December 14, 1754, he bequeathed property to his wife, with remainder to Cornelius Newkirk, eldest son of Gerret, and to cousin Cornelius Newkirk, son of Jan. On August 25, 1755,\* his widow married Captain Peter Du Bois. Issue: *Jannetjen* & *Kip*, bapt. September 23, 1716; deceased, unmarried, before December 12, 1751.  
 16. vii. CORNELIUS, married Rachel Ten Eyck.

5. ARIE<sup>3</sup> NIEUWKIRK (*Gerretse*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelisse*<sup>1</sup>), or, as he was more commonly known, Arien Gerritsen, was born at Midwout, Long Island, *circa* 1661. He resided for a time at Hurley but was later at Saugerties, and was prominent in the early military and civil affairs of Ulster County; was Justice of the Peace in 1699, and Judge of the Ulster County Probate Courts before 1725.

He married, after October 17, 1686, Lysbet Lambertse Brink, born at Hurley, baptized February 14, 1666, daughter of Lambert Huybertse Brink and his wife Hendricke Cornelisse, natives of Wageningen, Gelderland, Holland.†

Children of Arie Gerritsen and Lysbet Lambertse (Brink) Nieuwkirk, baptized at Kingston Dutch Church: ‡

- i. GHILJE<sup>4</sup>, baptized January 29, 1688.
17. ii. JAN, married Dorothea Douw.
18. iii. HENDERIKJE, married Cornelius Wynkoop.
19. iv. GERRET, married Anna Vischer.
20. v. ARIAANTJE, married Jacobus Elmendorf.
21. vi. LEA, married Jacob Rutsen.
22. vii. RACHEL, married Jan Cornelius Bogart.
23. viii. CORNELIUS, married Dina Hoogteeling.

6. NEELTJE<sup>3</sup> GERRETSE NIEUWKIRK (*Gerretse*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelisse*<sup>1</sup>), born probably at Bergen, *circa* 1667; died at Hurley, *circa* 1706. She married, first, Peter Crispell,§ baptized at Kingston, December 21, 1664, died *circa* 1695, son of Anthony and

\* KIP FAMILY IN AMERICA, Montclair, New Jersey, 1928, by Frederic Ellsworth Kip.

† Cf. THE BRINK FAMILY, by Benjamin Meyer Brink, in *Olde Ulster*, vol. ii, 120.

‡ Dr. Newkirk takes exception to the statement in *Ulster County New York, Probate Records*, by Gustave Anjou, Ph.D. (*American Record Series*, New York, 1906, volume 1, pp. 169, 184) that "Arie Gerritsen van Neukerk" had a son Coenratt.

§ Cf. THE CRISPELL FAMILY OF ULSTER COUNTY, NEW YORK, by Thomas G. Evans, in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, xxi, 83, *et seq.*

Maria (Blanshan \*) Crispell. She married, second, February 18, 1697, Johannes Schepmoes, baptized at Kingston, April 7, 1672, son of Dirck Jansen Schepmoes and wife Maria Willems.

---

\* Matthew Blanshan (Blanchan, Blancsan, Blansjan) and wife, Magdalena Jorisse, parents of Maria (Blanshan) Crispell, were natives of Artois, French Flanders, residing at Mannheim, Germany. On April 22, 1660, the Dutch ship *Guilded Otter* sailed for America with a mixed passenger list from Holland, Germany and France, many of whom were soldiers. In the list is "Matthew Blanchan, from Artois; agriculturist, wife and three children", also "Anthony Krupel (Crispell) from Artois, Agriculturist, and wife." All went first to what is now Kingston, but soon located at Hurley.

On June 7, 1663, Hurley and part of Kingston were burned by Indians, many inhabitants killed and many women and children carried away captives. The family of Matthew Blanshan suffered heavily; his two younger children, Elizabeth and Matthew, Jr., his daughter Catharine, wife of Louis Du Bois, and her three children, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and his daughter Maria, wife of Anthony Crispell, and her daughter Mary Magdalena, were among the captives. The distress of the community was great. Within three months, however, the captives were all restored. Some had been ransomed or exchanged, while others were rescued by Captain Martin Cregier in a sudden attack upon the savages, who, in their excitement, did not take time to murder the captives.

Many traditions are still extant as to the treatment of the captives by the Indians. The one that, when attacked, the Indians had placed Catharine Du Bois upon a pile of wood preparatory to burning her, and that she delayed their purpose by singing hymns to them until the moment of the attack, is not improbable, and is consistent with Indian character, their purpose being probably not to burn, but to frighten her. The captives reported that they had not been subjected to any greater hardships than the Indians themselves had been compelled to undergo.

Matthew Blanshan made two wills. In the first, dated July 17, 1665, he mentions his wife Magdalena Jorisse as "lawful wife who shall possess the whole estate here in America as long as she remain a widow"; also "all the land in Artois, where I was born, and in Armentiers and other places", she to keep the "three children, Magdalena, Elizabeth and Matthew, until they reach their majority or marry." She was then, to act toward them as she treated the two married daughters, Catharine and Maria. In his second will, dated August 22, 1671, he mentions his wife but directs that certain property be divided among his children, Catharine, Maria, Magdalena, Elizabeth and Matthew. He, no doubt, died at Hurley, in 1688, and from the fragmentary records extant, he appears to have been a man of prominence. Of his five children: Catharine, married Louis Du Bois; Maria, married Anthony Crispell; Magdalena, married Jan Mattys Jansen [Van Keuren]; Elizabeth, married Peter Cornelisse Louw, and Matthew, Jr., married Margaret Claes Van Schoonhoven.

### Children of Peter and Neeltje Gerretse (Nieuwkirk) Crispell:

- i. ANTHONY<sup>4</sup> CRISPELL, bapt. April 17, 1692; married September 11, 1719, Lea Roosa, daughter of Heyman Aldertse Roosa and wife Anna Margaret Roosevelt. His will, dated Hurley, Ulster County, March 9, 1767, probated August 16, 1771, mentioned sons Johannes and Cornelius, and daughter Neeltje, wife of Dirck Roosa.
- ii. ARIANTJE CRISPELL, born June 30, 1694; married March 10, 1712, Andries Ten Eyck, son of Matthew Ten Eyck \* and wife Jenneke Roosa. He and his wife located in Somerset County, New Jersey, and were members of the First Reformed Church of Raritan as early as August 9, 1713. When the Readington Church was formed they became members of it and their son Matthew, was the first child baptized in the new church. Andreas Ten Eyck was a brother of Rachel Ten Eyck, wife of Cornelius Nieukirk, who settled in Salem County, New Jersey. Issue: 1. Neeltje<sup>5</sup> Ten Eyck, bapt. October 15, 1717. 2. Matthew Ten Eyck, bapt. February 21, 1720. 3. Jannetje Ten Eyck, bapt. May 20, 1722. 4. Petrus Ten Eyck, bapt. February 21, 1725. 5. Andries Ten Eyck, bapt. March 19, 1727. 6. Johannes Ten Eyck, bapt. September 9, 1732. 7. Abraham Ten Eyck, bapt. December 21, 1735. 8. Adrientje Ten Eyck, bapt. May 27, 1739. 9. Marytje Ten Eyck, married Jaques Vanderbeck.
- iii. JOHANNES CRISPELL, bapt. October 27, 1695; married December 15, 1725, Anna Margaret Roosa, daughter of Aldert Roosa and wife Aagje Krom. Issue: 1. Petrus<sup>5</sup> Crispell, bapt. November 26, 1727; died young. 2. Albert Crispell, bapt. November 10, 1728; died young. 3. Rachel Crispell, bapt. October 1, 1732; married December 11, 1756, Petrus Roosa; had issue. 4. Arriantje Crispell, bapt. August 25, 1734, married April 26, 1758, Abraham Elmendorf; had issue. 5. Petrus Crispell, bapt. September 19, 1736; married November 10, 1762, Gerretje, daughter of Garret Du Bois and wife Margaret Elmendorf; had issue. 6. Elizabeth Crispell, bapt. February 24, 1738; married Cornelius J. Elmendorf. 7. Lea Crispell, bapt. December 14, 1740. 8. Albert Crispell, bapt. February 13, 1743. 9. Johannes Crispell, bapt. April 21, 1745; married Rebecca Roosa. His will, dated May 29, 1809, probated November 6, 1810, described him of Shawangunk, and mentioned sons Anthony and John and their sisters.

### Child of Johannes and Neeltje Gerretse (Nieuwkirk) Schepmoes:

- i. MARIA<sup>4</sup> SCHEPMOES, bapt. May 1, 1698; married May 26, 1720, Simon Van Wagenen, son of Gerret Aartsen Van Wagenen † and wife Clarissa Evertse Pells. She died in 1734 and her husband re-married. Issue: 1. Clara<sup>5</sup> Van Wagenen, bapt. May 14, 1721; married December, 1743, Hendrick Krom; had issue, baptized at Kingston. 2. Johannes Van Wagenen, bapt. November 18, 1722; married (1) August 2, 1748, Elizabeth Burhans, a widowed daughter of Barent Burhans; married

\* Cf. THE TEN EYCK FAMILY in New York, in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. lxiii, 163.

† Vide, VAN WAGENEN FAMILY, *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. x, p. 81.

(2) in 1760, Helena Kittle; had issue by both marriages. 3. *Gerret Aartsen Van Wagenen*, bapt. March 24, 1724; married *Annatje Bosch* [Busch]; resided in Ulster County; had issue. 4. *Neeltje Van Wagenen*, bapt. November 6, 1726; married *Henrich Bosch*; had issue. 5. *Jacob Van Wagenen*, bapt. July 7, 1728. 6. *Maria Van Wagenen*, bapt. December 21, 1729; married November 23, 1751, *Abraham Krom* of Ulster County, and had issue. 7. *Annatje Van Wagenen*, bapt. February 20, 1732; married *Jonas Schmidt* of Ulster County, and had issue. 8. *Sarah Van Wagenen*, bapt. March 24, 1734; married March 26, 1759, *Henrich Schmidt*, and had issue.

7. GERRETJE<sup>3</sup> GERRETSE NIEUWKIRK (*Gerretse*,<sup>2</sup> *Cornelisse*<sup>1</sup>), was baptized at Kingston, March 12, 1669, and died at Hurley after April 3, 1739. She married first, *Barent Kuntz*, baptized at Kingston, January 30, 1667, son of *Jan Barentsen Kunst* and wife *Jacomyntje Slecht*, and brother of *Jannette Kunst*, wife of *Cornelis Gerretse Nieuwkirk*, who died about a year after marriage. She married second, *Jacob Du Bois*, a widower, third son of *Louis \* Du Bois* and wife *Catharine*

---

\* The earliest comprehensive record of *Louis Du Bois* begins with that of his marriage at Mannheim, Germany, whither he had gone to escape persecution because of his religion. Translated it reads:

“*Louis Du Bois*, son of the late *Chretien Du Bois*, of Wikres, near La Basse, on the one side, and *Catharine Blanshan*, daughter of *Matthew Blanshan*, citizen of Mannheim, on the other side, were married in the French Church at Mannheim the 10th Oct., 1655.”

The little Hamlet of Wikres contained about three hundred inhabitants devoted to agriculture, and is in the Province of Artois, French Flanders. Here *Louis Du Bois* was born October 21, 1626. The family was then a very ancient one, and is referred to in the archives and books of heraldry “as one of the most ancient and noble of the realm.” How long he had been at Mannheim is unknown; he was twenty-nine years old at his marriage, and was probably about ten years older than his wife.

In New Netherland, to which he emigrated in 1660, he was farmer, merchant, magistrate and leading citizen, and is found to have been in the forefront of every undertaking. In 1677 he organized the movement which resulted in the purchase of about forty thousand acres of land from the Indians, known as the New Paltz Patent. The Village of New Paltz was laid out, and on the principal street a number of substantial stone residences built, several of which are still standing. A church was organized with *Louis Du Bois* the first elder.

For a time, he and his associates, all of whom were Frenchmen, resided at New Paltz, but he later returned to Kingston and spent the remainder of his life with the Dutch settlers of Kingston and Hurley. He left a large family, all named in his will; his widow married *Jean Cottin*, the schoolmaster. — Cf. DU BOIS FAMILY OF ULSTER COUNTY, by H. O. Collins, in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vols. xxvii, xxviii.

Blanshan, one of the captives of the Indians at the burning of Hurley.

Jacob Du Bois, baptized October 9, 1661, was a farmer at Hurley, where he died in 1745, leaving a will dated April 3, 1739, probated June 7, 1745, which mentioned wife Gerretje, to whom a number of bequests were made, with life interest in landed estate and remainder to children. By his first wife, Elizabeth Vernoooy, whom he married March 8, 1689, he had one child, Magdalena Du Bois, baptized May 25, 1690, named in his will. She married first, Garret Roosa; second, October 20, 1718, Peter Van Nest, and with him settled in Monmouth County, New Jersey; had issue.

Child of Barent and Gerretje (Nieuwkirk) Kuntz:

- i. JACOMYNTJE \* KUNTZ, born in Hurley; married at Kingston, June 26, 1713, Henry Pawling,\* who died at New Providence, Philadelphia, later Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, August 30, 1739, aged fifty years, youngest son of Henry Pawling of Ulster County, New York, and wife Neeltje Roosa. He and his brother, John Pawling, removed from Ulster County and settled some ten miles from Norristown, Pennsylvania, where he and his family were members of St. James' Church, Perkiomen. Issue: 1. *Henry's Pawling*, bapt. June 27, 1714, in Ulster County; will proved Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, November 3, 1792; married about 1740, his cousin Eleanor, daughter of John Pawling and wife Aagje De Witt, born February 27, 1715. 2. *Sara Pawling*, bapt. July 8, 1716. 3. *Elizabeth Pawling*, bapt. March 22, 1719. 4. *Barent Pawling*, married Elizabeth, daughter of Josiah James; was in Berks County, Pennsylvania, in 1766, and probably had issue. 5. *Levi Pawling*, a Colonel in the Revolutionary war, and Judge in Ulster County; married at Kingston, October 12, 1749, Helena Burhans, bapt. May 14, 1732, daughter of William Burhans and his wife Gerritje Ten Eyck, widow of Gerret Newkirk; had issue. 6. *John Pawling*, bapt. December 27, 1732; married May 23, 1755, Neeltje Van Keuren, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Pawling) Van Keuren. 7. *Elinor Pawling*, married, before April 22, 1746, James Morgan.

Children of Jacob and Gerretje (Nieuwkirk) Du Bois; all born in Ulster County:

- i. BARENT \* DU BOIS, bapt. May 3, 1693; died at Pittsgrove, Salem County, New Jersey, January 22, 1749, leaving a will which made bequests to all his children. He married April 23, 1715, Jacomyntje, born October 30, 1693, daughter of Solomon Du Bois and wife, Tryntje Focken, q. v. His family Bible is in the possession of the Salem County Historical Society, from which source the present

---

\* Cf. LINEAGE OF THE PAWLING FAMILY, by Mrs. J. Frank Kitts, printed in *Olde Ulster*, vol. i, pp. 339 et seq.; PAWLING FAMILY OF NEW YORK AND PENNSYLVANIA, in *Publications of The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania*, vii, 1-25.

- record was taken. Issue, the first three born in Ulster County, the remainder in Salem County: 1. *Catherine<sup>s</sup> Du Bois*, born September 10, 1716; married Jacob Elwell and resided in Salem County; had issue. 2. *Jacob Du Bois*, born February 9, 1719; died Salem County, September 28, 1794; married Yonica, daughter of Cornelius Nieukirk; had issue, *q. v.* 3. *Solomon Du Bois*, born September 6, 1721; died unmarried, 1756. 4. *David Du Bois*, born November 18, 1724; died October 12, 1801; married Elizabeth, daughter of Cornelius Nieukirk; had issue, *q. v.* 5. *Jonathan Du Bois*, born December 3, 1727; died December 15, 1772; was a clergyman of the Reformed Dutch Church and one of the first trustees of Rutgers College; married Helena, daughter of Nicholas Wynkoop and wife, Ann Kuyper. 6. *Isaac Du Bois*, born January 2, 1731. 7. *Gerret Du Bois*, born April 16, 1734; married Luraney Ogden. 8. *Abraham Du Bois*, born November 16, 1738; married December 1, 1761, Elizabeth Preston.
- ii. *LOUIS<sup>4</sup> Du Bois*, born in Ulster County, January 6, 1695; died at Pittagrove, Salem County, New Jersey, in 1784; married June 21, 1720, Margaret, daughter of Matthys Jansen and wife Aaltje Elmendorf, bapt. Kingston, June 4, 1699. At the date of his will, February 12, 1784, his sons Jacob and Mattheu were deceased, as was also his wife. Issue, all born in Salem County: 1. *Jacob<sup>s</sup> Du Bois*, born April 18, 1721, called "little Jacob" to distinguish him from his cousin Jacob, son of Barent, *q. v.*; was a clergyman and died in Salem County, May 1, 1768; married May 9, 1750, Mary Allegar, born January 6, 1721; had eight children. 2. *Matthew Du Bois*, married Jacomyntje, daughter of Cornelius Nieukirk, *q. v.* 3. *Anna Du Bois*, born February, 1724; married at Philadelphia, November 24, 1750, Rev. David Marinus, had three children: JOHN<sup>6</sup> MARINUS, GARRET W. MARINUS, BENJAMIN MARINUS. 4. *Gerretje Du Bois*, born August 18, 1726; died unmarried. 5. *John Du Bois*, born February 21, 1728; died unmarried, July 26, 1746. 6. *Elizabeth Du Bois*, born April 10, 1730; married Garret, son of Cornelius Nieukirk, *q. v.* 7. *Cornelius Du Bois*, born February 26, 1732; died in Salem County; estate divided among his nine children December 3, 1795; married Margaret . . . . 8. *Peter Du Bois*, born April 10, 1734; died 1795; married Amy Greenman. In 1775 he volunteered in the Salem County, New Jersey, militia, and was lieutenant under his cousin, Captain Jacob Du Bois, when there were seven of the name serving in his Company; later promoted to a Captaincy; had seven children. 9. *Joseph Du Bois*, born April 16, 1737; died in Salem County; married Sarah, daughter of Cornelius Nieukirk. Issue: *q. v.* 10. *Benjamin Du Bois*, born August 17, 1739; died at Freehold, New Jersey, August 21, 1827; was pastor of the Freehold Dutch Reformed Church for more than sixty years and an earnest advocate of American Independence; married October 15, 1765, Phermertje (Phebe) Denise, born July 7, 1744, died June 7, 1839, daughter of Teunis Denise and wife Femmynte Danielse Hendrickae; ten children born at Freehold. 11. *Samuel Du Bois*, born May 7, 1741; died Salem County, June 8, 1811; married 1777, Upham, daughter of Francis and Ann Thompson; three children.
- iii. *GIELTJE Du Bois*, bapt. May 13, 1697; died young.
- iv. *GERRET Du Bois*, bapt. March 20, 1700; died young.
- v. *ISAAC Du Bois*, bapt. February 1, 1702; lived at Greenkill, Ulster County, where he owned and operated a mill; died before September 21, 1773, date of probate of will. He mar-

- ried (1) August 5, 1731, Neeltje Roosa, bapt. April 5, 1713, daughter of Aldert and Aagje (Krom) Roosa. He married (2) October 5, 1760, Jannette Roosa. Issue by first wife, all born in Ulster County: 1. *Jacob<sup>s</sup> Du Bois*, bapt. January 14, 1733; married September 26, 1754, Rebecca Van Wagenen; had two children. 2. *Rachel Du Bois*, bapt. January 2, 1737; died August 24, 1803; married December 17, 1757, Andries de Witt, bapt. March 3, 1728; died June 9, 1806; had three children. 3. *Sarah Du Bois*, bapt. February 4, 1739; married December 16, 1763, Tobias Van Buren, bapt. August 9, 1741, son of Cornelius Van Buren and Sarah Hoogteeling; five children. 4. *Peter Du Bois*, bapt. February 22, 1741; died young. 5. *Jannetjen Du Bois*, bapt. September 30, 1744; married William Eltinge, Jr.; had six children. 6. *Johannes Du Bois*, bapt. October 12, 1746; married Elizabeth Jansen; three children. 7. *Peter Du Bois*, bapt. July 27, 1753; not mentioned in father's will; probably died unmarried.
- vi. GERRET<sup>s</sup> DU BOIS, bapt. February 13, 1704; died at Marbletown, New York; married at Marbletown, July 18, 1730 Margaret Elmendorf, bapt. June 20, 1708, daughter of Coenradt and Blandina (Kierstede) Elmendorf. With his brothers, Jacob and Barent, Gerret Du Bois went to Salem County, New Jersey, and, with his wife Margaret, was among those who, in 1742, organized the Presbyterian Church at Pittsgrove. Shortly thereafter they returned to Marbletown. Issue, the first five born in Salem County; 1. *Blandina<sup>s</sup> Du Bois*, born 1732; died Ulster County, November 4, 1765; married December 20, 1754, Charles De Witt, born 1727; died August 27, 1787, son of Johannes and Mary (Brodhead) De Witt; he was one of the prominent men of Ulster County, a member of the Provincial Congress, Continental Congress and State Assembly; five children. 2. *Coenradt Du Bois*, born Salem County circa 1735; married Maria De Lamater, bapt. June 22, 1740, daughter of Martin and Elizabeth (Nottingham) De Lamater; eleven children. 3. *Gerretje Du Bois*, married November 10, 1762 Petrus Crispell, bapt. September 19, 1736, son of Johannes and Anna Margaret (Roosa) Crispell; had issue. 4. *Margurite De Bois*, probably died unmarried. 5. *Sarah Du Bois*, bapt. Salem County, July 4, 1742; married December 22, 1775, Petrus P. Crispell, bapt. October 3, 1743, son of Peter and Lea (Roosa) Crispell; four children. 6. *Catharine Du Bois*, bapt. Ulster County, April 14, 1745; probably died young. 7. *Janneke Du Bois*, bapt. May 8, 1748; married July 5, 1776, Thomas Jansen, son of Hendricus and Maria (Cantine) Jansen. His will probated November 11, 1808, mentions wife Jenneke and four children. 8. *Tobias Du Bois*, bapt. March 31, 1751; married Mary, daughter of Isaac Smith of Ulster County and had five, perhaps eight children.
- vii. CATHARINE DU BOIS, bapt. March 24, 1706; married February 12, 1724, Petrus Smedes, bapt. Kingston, December 7, 1701, son of Benjamin and Magdalena (Louw) Smedes. He was a miller at Greenkill; will probated October 13, 1783. Issue born in Ulster County: 1. *Benjamin<sup>s</sup> Smedes*, bapt. July 4, 1725; died before 1783; married November 22, 1754, Rachel Decker; six children. 2. *Gerretje Smedes*, bapt. January 1, 1727; married December 21, 1751, Jacob Ten Broeck, bapt. Kingston, May 3, 1724. His will probated October 28, 1793 named wife, Gerretje, and four children. 3. *Magdalena Smedes*, bapt. August 25, 1728; died prior to October 5, 1765; married, as first wife, May 19, 1749, Jonathan Elmendorf. He was Colonel Jonathan, son of Coenradt and Blandina

- (Kiersted) Elmendorf, born December 14, 1723; died 17 January, 1798; had four children. 4. *Jacob Smedes*, bapt. December 3, 1732; will probated February 21, 1798; married Maria Decker who survived him as did their three children; resided in Montgomery precinct, Ulster County. 5. *Catharine Smedes*, bapt. June 29, 1735; married (1) March 20, 1755, Charles Hardenbergh, bapt. January 7, 1733, son of Johannes Hardenbergh and wife, Maria Le Ferre; had two children; married (2) July 10, 1761, Abraham Helm; three children. 6. *Sarah Smedes*, bapt. December 11, 1737; married, as second wife, December 13, 1760, Dirck Wynkoop, born October 15, 1732, son of Evert and Ariantje (Schepmoes) Wynkoop. Judge Wynkoop's will, probated February 28, 1797, named his wife Sarah, son Peter and four daughters of last marriage. 7. *Peter Smedes*, bapt. May 25, 1740; married November 27, 1767, Elsie Hasbrouck, bapt. June 4, 1742, daughter of Daniel and Wyntie (Deyo) Hasbrouck. His will probated March 15, 1805, named wife Elsie and four of their ten children. 8. *Elizabeth Smedes*, bapt. May 23, 1742; died young. 9. *Elizabeth Smedes*, bapt. November 11, 1744; died at Saugerties, New York; married May 20, 1767, Lucas Kiersted, M.D., born February 20, 1743; his will of October 24, 1821, probated October 18, 1826, made bequests to wife Elizabeth and to their six daughters, one of whom had deceased, leaving issue. 10. *Jacomyntje Smedes*, bapt. July 28, 1747; married June 17, 1768, Jacob Blanshan, bapt. January 11, 1747, son of Matthew and Annatjen (Frere) Blanshan of Ulster County; three children. 11. *Johannes Smedes*, bapt. June 3, 1750, probably died before date of father's will.
- viii. **REBECCA** <sup>4</sup> *Du Bois*, bapt. October 31, 1708; married September 15, 1726, Petrus Bogardus, bapt. December 3, 1699, son of Evert and Tjaetjen (Hoffman) Bogardus.\* His will, dated June 4, 1767, probated September 25, 1775, disposed of considerable real estate; mentioned share in estate of Anneke Jans; wife Rebecca, and six of their eight children: 1. *Gerritje* <sup>5</sup> *Bogardus*, bapt. February 18, 1728; unmarried at date of father's will. 2. *Evert Bogardus*, born 1732. 3. *Tjaetjen Bogardus*, bapt. December 22, 1734; died unmarried before June 4, 1767. 4. *Maria Bogardus*, bapt. July 25, 1736; married Benjamin Low. 5. *Jacob Bogardus*, bapt. August 17, 1740; executor of father's will. 6. *Petrus Bogardus*, bapt. December 25, 1742; died young. 7. *Petrus Bogardus*, bapt. January 1, 1749. 8. *Catharine Bogardus*, bapt. December 16, 1753; married Coenradt Cornelius Elmendorf.
- ix. **JOHANNES** *Du Bois*, bapt. November 10, 1710; resided at Hurley; married December 11, 1736, Judike <sup>5</sup> Wynkoop, bapt. August 31, 1712, daughter of Cornelius and Hendrikje (Nieuw-kirk) Wynkoop, and grand-daughter of Arie and Lysbet Lambertse (Brink) Nieuw Kirk (No. 5). Issue, all born in Ulster County: 1. *Catharine* <sup>5</sup> *Du Bois*, bapt. September 25, 1737; married November 24, 1764, Abraham Hermanse; five children. 2. *Jacob Du Bois*, bapt. May 27, 1739; died young. 3. *Jacob Du Bois*, bapt. July 27, 1740. 4. *Cornelius Du Bois*, bapt. January 30, 1743; died June 24, 1829; married February 18, 1769, Geertje Van Vleet, born September 4, 1737; died May 24, 1819; four children born in Ulster County. 5. *Johannes Du Bois* (twin), bapt. January 30, 1743. 6. *Jacomyntje Du Bois*, bapt. December 2, 1744; died young.

\* Evert Bogardus was eldest son of Pieter Bogardus and wife, Wyntje Cornelis Bosch, and grandson of Rev. Everardus Bogardus and his second wife, Anneke Jans.



7. *Hendrica Du Bois*, bapt. December 28, 1746; married Jacob Newkirk, bapt. August 26, 1744, son of Cornelius Newkirk and Neeltjen Du Bois; four children, *q. v.* 8. *Petrus Du Bois*, born March 28, 1749; died April 2, 1830; married December 23, 1779, Ariantje Newkirk, born January 31, 1749; died August 25, 1805, daughter of Cornelius and Dina (Hoogteeling) Newkirk; four children, none of whom left issue. 9. *Johannes Du Bois*, bapt. August 4, 1757; afterwards known as *John Jeremiah Du Bois*; died Ulster County, April 7, 1832; married (1) Rachel LeFevre; issue, one daughter, Neeltje Du Bois; married (2) Annatje Bevier, born May 12, 1764, daughter of Jacob and Ann (Verney) Bevier; four children. 10. *Abraham Du Bois*, bapt. February 17, 1754. 11. *Jacomyntje Du Bois*, bapt. June 13, 1756.

x. *SARAH<sup>4</sup> DU BOIS*, bapt. December 20, 1713; married June 21, 1734, Conrad Elmendorf, bapt. October 10, 1710, son of Coenradt and Blandina (Kersted) Elmendorf. Issue bapt. Ulster County: 1. *Tobias<sup>5</sup> Elmendorf*, bapt. May 25, 1735; was living at Cobuskill, Scholarie County, April 18, 1806. 2. *Jacob Elmendorf*, bapt. June 19, 1737; married November 13, 1773, Leah Bloomandal, was living in Hurley in 1806. 3. *Coenrad Elmendorf*, bapt. June 15, 1740; died young. 4. *Sarah Elmendorf*, bapt. January 16, 1742; married November 16, 1771, Johannes P. Dumond; living at Hurley in 1806, and then a widow; five children. 5. *Coenrad Elmendorf*, bapt. February 2, 1746; married Annatje, daughter of Benjamin and Anna (Swart) Slecht; two children. 6. *Petrus Elmendorf*, bapt. October 2, 1748; married April 14, 1776, Anna Du Mond; five children. 7. *Jonathan Elmendorf*, bapt. July 21, 1751; married November 29, 1789, Margaret Felton; seven children. 8. *Geertje Elmendorf*, bapt. July 29, 1753; married Abram Louw Valkenburg of Valkenburg; he made his will September 8, 1825; probated November 24, 1826, under which his beneficiaries were: children Abraham, Catharine and Sarah; grand-sons Abraham van Valkenburg, Jr., Abraham Valkenburg Seaman, and Abraham Valkenburg Britt.

xi. *NEELTJE DU BOIS*, bapt. May 27, 1716; married September 9, 1737, Cornelius Newkirk, bapt. Kingston, May 1, 1715, son of Gerret and Gerritje, or Marguerite (Ten Eyck) Newkirk, *q. v.*, No. 11. His will executed December 12, 1781, probated February 14, 1783 made bequests to nine of his children.

8. *GEERTRUYT<sup>3</sup> VAN NIEUWKIRK* (*Mattheus<sup>2</sup> Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), born probably at Bergen, East Jersey, September 18, 1671; married Peter Lambertse Brink; baptized at Kingston, June 26, 1670; son of Lambert Huybertse Brink and his wife Hendricke Cornelisse, and brother of Elizabeth who married Arie Nieuwkirk, No. 5.

Children, baptized in Ulster County:

- i. *HENDRICK<sup>4</sup> BRINK*, bapt. April 23, 1693.
- ii. *MATTHEUS BRINK*, bapt. June 9, 1695; married Abigail Bell; resided Deer Park, Orange County, New York. Issue: 1. *Petrus<sup>5</sup> Brink*, bapt. May 29, 1739. 2. *Jan Brink*, bapt. June 7, 1741; died young. 3. *Jacobus Brink*, bapt. October 3, 1742. 4. *Samuel Brink*, bapt. January 6, 1745. 5. *Jan Brink*, bapt. July 5, 1747. 6. *Jacobus Brink* (twin), bapt. July 5, 1747.

\* Cf. THE BRINK FAMILY, in *Olde Ulster*, vol. ii, 120, *et seq.*

7. *Elizabeth Brink*, bapt. January 3, 1748; died young. 8. *Geertje Brink*, bapt. May 13, 1750. 9. *Mary Brink*, bapt. March 27, 1752. 10. *Hester Brink*, bapt. February 24, 1754. 11. *Gerret Brink*, bapt. April 14, 1756. 12. *Elizabeth Brink*, bapt. January 28, 1759.
- iii. CORNELIUS<sup>4</sup> BRINK, bapt. July 25, 1697; married December 14, 1724, *Maria Cool* (Cole); lived at Deerpark. Issue: the first two baptized at Kingston, remainder at Deerpark: 1. *Petrus<sup>5</sup> Brink*, bapt. May 21, 1727. 2. *Elizabeth Brink*, bapt. November 5, 1732. 3. *Maria Brink*, bapt. November 1, 1738. 4. *Hermanus Brink*, bapt. July 5, 1741. 5. *Leonard Cole Brink*, bapt. January 6, 1745. 6. *Johannes Brink*, bapt. April 19, 1747.
- iv. LAMBERT BRINK, bapt. November 26, 1699; died young.
- v. LAMBERTUS BRINK, bapt. January 15, 1702; married January 17, 1727, *Rachel Van Garden*; resided at Rochester and Deerpark (Mamakaking), New York. Issue: 1. *Catherine<sup>5</sup> Brink*, bapt. October 6, 1728. 2. *Peter Brink*. 3. *Matthew Brink*. 4. *Cornelius Brink*. 5. *Jenneke Brink*, bapt. November 1, 1738. 6. *Arie Brink*, bapt. June 17, 1740. 7. *Daniel Brink*, bapt. March 11, 1742.
- vi. ANTJE BRINK, bapt. April 2, 1704; married William Moore; settled in Walpeck, Sussex County, New Jersey. Issue: 1. *Johannes<sup>5</sup> Moore*, bapt. Walpeck, July 4, 1733.
- vii. LYSBET BRINK, bapt. August 11, 1706; married Johannes Kuykendall; resided at Walpeck. Issue: 1. *Johannes<sup>5</sup> Kuykendall*, bapt. Walpeck, July 18, 1741.
- viii. GERRET BRINK, bapt. September 18, 1709; married Maria Tittsort; removed from Deerpark, Orange County, to Walpeck, New Jersey. Issue: 1. *Petrus<sup>5</sup> Brink*, bapt. June 18, 1734. 2. *Geertje Brink*, bapt. August 23, 1737. 3. *Maria Brink*, bapt. May 29, 1739. 4. *Stephanus Brink*, bapt. May 31, 1741. 5. *Lydia Brink*, bapt. May 3, 1743. 6. *Hester Brink*, bapt. January 13, 1745. 7. *Gerret Brink*, bapt. March 8, 1747. 8. *Janneke Brink*, bapt. May 6, 1750.
- ix. JOHANNES BRINK, bapt. May 11, 1712; married Lena Cole; removed to Walpeck. Issue, first two baptized at Deerpark: 1. *Maria<sup>5</sup> Brink*, bapt. November 1, 1738. 2. *Johannes Brink*, bapt. May 31, 1741. 3. *Lisabeth Brink*, bapt. April 24, 1744. 4. *Helena Brink*, bapt. May 24, 1746. 5. *Johannes Brink*, bapt. July 12, 1747. 6. *Geertje Brink*, bapt. December 25, 1748. 7. *Benjamin Brink*, bapt. December 10, 1752.
- x. HELENA BRINK, bapt. November 7, 1714; married Hugh Pugh; resided in Walpeck. Issue, first and last baptized at Walpeck, the others at Deerpark: 1. *John<sup>5</sup> Pugh*, bapt. May 19, 1736. 2. *Margaret Pugh*, bapt. May 30, 1738. 3. *Peter Pugh*, bapt. June 17, 1740. 4. *Isaac Pugh*, bapt. October 17, 1743. 5. *Hugh Pugh*, bapt. August, 1746.

9. GERRET<sup>3</sup> VAN NIEUWKIRK (*Mattheus<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), born at Bergen, East Jersey, November 18, 1696; died there April 23, 1785. The entry of his marriage reads: "1730. September 5, Garret Mattheusen Van Nieuwkerk, young man, born and living at Bergen, and Catryntje Kuypers, young woman, born and living at Ahasemus." She was a daughter of Hendrick Kuyper \* of Bergen County and died September 14, 1751.

\* New Jersey Archives, xxxiii, 237.

Children of Gerret and Catryntje (Kuyper) van Nieuw-  
kirk, born in Bergen County :

- i. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>, born March 3, 1734; died July 10, 1811; married Catlyntje Toers, born September 30, 1739, daughter of Arent and Annatje (Spier) Toers, also of Bergen County. Issue: 1. *Garret<sup>5</sup> Newkirk*, born April 9, 1766. 2. *Aaron Newkirk*, born October 22, 1768; died April 1, 1849; married Jennetje Vreeland. Their daughter, CATHARINE<sup>6</sup> NEWKIRK, born in Bergen County, May 15, 1807; removed with her husband, Cornelius M. Vreeland, to Lisbon, Illinois, where she died January 10, 1892, and he July 17, 1877; the descendants of their eight children are to be found in the West. 3. *Hendrick Newkirk*, born June 22, 1771; died unmarried.
- ii. JANNETTE, born May 5, 1737; died unmarried, October 4, 1779.
- iii. HENDRICK, born April 4, 1741; died July 8, 1795; married September 10, 1779, Janneke Vreeland, born December 1, 1758, who, on May 26, 1798, married (2) Joseph Van Winkle. Issue, born in Bergen County: 1. *Garret<sup>5</sup> H. Newkirk*, born January 8, 1781; died unmarried October 21, 1860. 2. *George Newkirk*, born November 25, 1783; died August 19, 1861; married February 9, 1805, Sarah, daughter of George Van Derhoff; six children. 3. *Catryntje Newkirk*, born September 7, 1791; died July 25, 1848; married Hartman Van Wagenen; four children.
- iv. CATHARINA, named in will of grandfather, Hendrick Kuyper, September 16, 1754.

10. PAULUS<sup>3</sup> VAN NIEUWKIRK (*Mattheus<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), born at Bergen, August 20, 1699; died probably at Schraalenburgh, New Jersey, February 5, 1763; married, June 18, 1728, Helena Spier, who died April 6, 1801; daughter of Barent Hendrickse Spier.

Children of Paulus and Helena (Spier) van Nieuwkirk,  
born in New Jersey: \*

- i. CATRINA<sup>4</sup>, born May 10, 1729; died unmarried September 18, 1759.
- ii. CATLYNTJE, born May 7, 1723; probably died young.
- iii. MATTHEW P., born Belleville, April 30, 1735; died November 12, 1818; married, before February 16, 1766, Geertje Kogh, who died February 27, 1828. He is frequently mentioned in Bergen Dutch Church records. Issue: 1. *John<sup>5</sup> M. Newkirk*, born May 18, 1781; died Bergen County, March 1870; married February 1, 1806, his cousin, Maritje, daughter of Jacob and Fitje (Hennion) Newkirk, q. v. born July 13, 1782, died September 4, 1852; had four children.
- iv. BARENT, born April 24, 1737; married April 6, 1765, Antje, daughter of Arent and Annatje (Spier) Toers. Issue: 1. *Lena<sup>5</sup> Newkirk*, bapt. New York City, January 13, 1767. 2. *Arent Newkirk*, born September 1, 1768. 3. *Annatje Newkirk*, bapt. July 1, 1770. 4. *Matthew Newkirk*, bapt. May 24, 1772. 5. *Barent Newkirk*, bapt. May 8, 1774. 6. *Catherine Newkirk*, died May 27, 1814; married first, February 1, 1795, Elihu Baldwin; married second, August 15, 1801, Ebenezer Bassett. 7. *Jannetje Newkirk*, born November 15, 1777; died September 17, 1779.

\* *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, 1v, 322, 324, 326.

- v. JANNETJE<sup>4</sup>, bapt. May 26, 1740; died October 4, 1779; married Jan Van Geisen. Issue, born at Passaic, New Jersey: 1. Rachel<sup>5</sup> Van Giesen, born October 1, 1770. 2. Paulus Van Geisen, born March 16, 1773. 3. Johannes Van Geisen, born July 23, 1775.
- vi. JACOB, born November 22, 1743; died June 9, 1818; married February 13, 1769,\* Fitje Hennion, born April 20, 1744; died January 23, 1808. Issue: 1. Maritje<sup>5</sup> Newkirk, born July 18, 1770; died August 1, 1776. 2. Paulus Newkirk, born November 25, 1772; died young.† 3. Paulus Newkirk, born April 13, 1776; died August 27, 1776. 4. Jacob Newkirk, born April 28, 1778; died December 5, 1796. 5. Garret J. Newkirk, born July 21, 1780; died Bergen County August 22, 1818; married February 22, 1806, Rachel, daughter of George Shepherd, she born September 6, 1784; died January 16, 1861; had six children. 6. Maritje Newkirk, born July 13, 1782; died September 24, 1852; married February 1, 1806, John M. Newkirk, son of Matthew P. and Geertie (Kogh) Newkirk, q. v.; four children. 7. John J. Newkirk, born October 23, 1786; died August 15, 1860; married May 14, 1814, Gertrude Collard, born June 15, 1788; died January 23, 1858, daughter of John Collard; five children.
- vii. JOHANNES, born October 9, 1746; died September 29, 1749.
- viii. RACHEL, born Schraalenburgh, March 11, 1751; married Dirk Van Hooten; both became members of the Dutch Church of Patterson, New Jersey. Issue, born at Patterson: 1. Antje<sup>5</sup> Van Hooten, born February 10, 1776. 2. Helmigh Van Hooten, born March 19, 1778. 3. Catalyntje Van Hooten, born October 6, 1781.

---

\* The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, iv, 327-8.

† Another daughter, Lena Newkirk, died July 25, 1776.

#### FOURTH GENERATION

11. GERRIT<sup>4</sup> NEWKIRK (*Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), baptized at the Dutch Church of Kingston, July 28, 1684; died at Hurley, Ulster County in 1724; married Gerritje, or Marguerite, Ten Eyck, baptized February 10, 1689, daughter of Mathys and Jenneken (Roosa) Ten Eyck.

The will of Gerrit Newkirk, executed July 25, 1724, was probated September 3, 1724.\* His legatees were wife and five children, with provision for expected child. His signature was Gerrit Newkirk. After his decease, his widow married June 22, 1731, William Burhans, by whom she had one child, Helena Burhans, baptized May 14, 1732; married October 12, 1749, Levi, son of Henry and Jacomyntje (Kunst) Pawling, *q. v.* Levi Pawling was a Colonel in the Revolution, Judge of Ulster County Courts and generally esteemed.

Children of Gerrit and Gerritje, or Marguerite (Ten Eyck) Newkirk, all born in Ulster County:

- i. CORNELIUS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. September 28, 1711; died young.
- ii. JANNETJEN, bapt. October 12, 1712; married January 15, 1730, Garret Elmendorf, bapt. January 26, 1696, son of Coenrad and Arriantje (Van der Berg) Elmendorf. Issue: 1. *Conrad<sup>6</sup> Elmendorf*, bapt. August 14, 1734. 2. *Garret Elmendorf*, bapt. March 14, 1736; died young. 3. *Margrietje Elmendorf*, bapt. April 3, 1737. 4. *Garret Elmendorf*, bapt. January 16, 1743.
- iii. CORNELIUS, bapt. May 1, 1715; died, Ulster County, before February 14, 1783, the date of probate of his will which made bequests to wife Neeltjen and nine of his children. He married September 9, 1737, Neeltjen Du Bois, daughter of Jacob and Gerretje (Newkirk) Du Bois, *q. v.*, who, bapt. May 27, 1716, survived her husband. Issue, born in Ulster County: 1. *Catharine<sup>6</sup> Newkirk*, bapt. February 26, 1738; married October 26, 1765, John E. De Witt, bapt. September 19, 1733, son of Egbert and Mary (Nottingham) De Witt; four children. 2. *Garret C. Newkirk*, bapt. September 23, 1739; married December 8, 1764, Leah, daughter of Cornelius and Dina (Hoogteeling) Newkirk, *q. v.*, bapt. April 29, 1744; five children. 3. *Margrietjen Newkirk*, bapt. October 24, 1742; named in father's will. 4. *Jacob Newkirk*, bapt. August 26, 1744; married Hendrica, daughter of Johannes and Judike (Wynkoop) Du Bois; four children all of whom died unmarried. 5. *Jannetjen Newkirk*, bapt. October 12, 1746; died young. 6. *Matthew Newkirk*, bapt. April 2, 1749; married December 9, 1774, Cornelia, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Le Fever) Bevier; no issue. 7. *Jannetjen Newkirk*,

---

\* *Ulster County Probate Records, American Record Series A*, by Gustave Anjou, vol. ii, p. 110.

- bapt. August 5, 1750; married Richard Brodhead; five children. 8. *Benjamin<sup>s</sup> Newkirk*, bapt. October 15, 1752; married September 7, 1774, Margaret Brodhead; six children. 9. *Isaac Newkirk*, bapt. April 7, 1754; married Anna Jane Brodhead; ten children, all born in Ulster County. 10. *Jacomytje Newkirk*, bapt. June 8, 1755; died young. 11. *Jacomytje Newkirk*, bapt. October 29, 1758; married January 24, 1778, Henry Brodhead; had issue.
- iv. MATTHEW<sup>s</sup>, bapt. January 13, 1717; married November 8, 1740, Annetje Kool, bapt. September 20, 1713, daughter of Jacob and Sarah (Legg) Kool, who predeceased her husband. He served in the Foot Company of Militia at Hurley, under command of Captain Cornelius Wynkoop in 1738.\* His will of June 1, 1789, probated March 28, 1791, mentioned sons Garret and Jacobus, daughter Margaret, grandson Matthew Oliver and ten slaves. He resided at Marbletown. Issue: 1. *Garret<sup>s</sup> Newkirk*, bapt. October 16, 1740. 2. *Jenneke Newkirk*, bapt. November 4, 1746. 3. *Benjamin Newkirk*, bapt. February 14, 1748; not named in father's will. 4. *Catharine Newkirk*, bapt. August 5, 1750. 5. *Margaretta Newkirk*, bapt. June 6, 1755; married February 15, 1778, Dr. James Oliver of Marbletown, New York. 6. *Jacobus Newkirk*, bapt. March 5, 1758; was living June 1, 1789.
- v. BENJAMIN, bapt. October 30, 1720; served in Captain Cornelius Wynkoop's militia Company of Foot at Hurley, in 1738.†
- vi. COENRADT, bapt. May 14, 1722; died at Hurley, January 25, 1805; married May 13, 1747, Ann De Witt, bapt. March 23, 1725; died October 12, 1805, daughter of Johannes and Mary (Brodhead) De Witt. His will of April 26, 1796,‡ bequeathed "all lands which I own in the great Patent in Lot 3, which was by the last will of Charles Brodhead devised unto my well beloved wife." Issue: 1. *Andrew<sup>s</sup> Newkirk*, bapt. April 3, 1748. 2. *Benjamin Newkirk*, bapt. August 26, 1750; died unmarried. 3. *Johannes Newkirk*, bapt. November 3, 1751. 4. *Charles Newkirk*, bapt. April 22, 1753. 5. *Margaret Newkirk*, bapt. August 24, 1754; died unmarried January 28, 1839. 6. *Mary Newkirk*, named in her father's will. 7. *Gerretje Newkirk*, bapt. March 5, 1758. 8. *Anne Newkirk*, bapt. November 22, 1759. ix. *Jannette Newkirk*, bapt. June 20, 1762; died unmarried November 10, 1872. x. *Blandina Newkirk*, bapt. May 20, 1764. xi. *Coenradt Newkirk*, bapt. June 5, 1766; living 26 April, 1796. xii. *Andries Newkirk*.
- vii. GERRETJEN, bapt. November 22, 1724; married November 12, 1743, Abraham Van Keuren, born September 23, 1711; died October 12, 1776, son of Tjerck Matthysen and Marytje (Ten Eyck) Van Keuren. Issue born in Ulster County: 1. *Garret<sup>s</sup> Van Keuren*, bapt. November 9, 1746. 2. *Margaret Van Keuren*, bapt. January 28, 1750; died young. 3. *Abraham Van Keuren*, bapt. February 16, 1752. 4. *Margaret Van Keuren*, bapt. February 9, 1755. 5. *Marietje Van Keuren*, bapt. December 12, 1756. 6. *Tjerck Van Keuren*, bapt. July 13, 1760. 7. *Martin van Keuren*, bapt. October 26, 1762. 8. *Levi Van Keuren*, bapt. December 6, 1767.

\* *Second Annual Report of State Historian of New York, Colonial Series*, vol. i, p. 610.

† *Ibid.*, vol. i, p. 610.

‡ *Ulster County Probate Records, American Record Series A*, vol. i, 168-9.

12. JAN<sup>4</sup> NEWKIRK (Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>), baptized November 29, 1685; married in New York Dutch Church, November 6, 1708, Jenneke Van Brestede. She was baptized September 12, 1683, daughter of Andries and Annetje (Van Borsum) Brestede.\* It is probable that most of their married life was spent in Dutchess County. Their children were baptized in New York, and at the baptism of the two eldest, Nicholas Roosevelt† and wife Hillitje were sponsors.

Children of Jan and Janneke (Brestede) Newkirk:

- i. CORNELIUS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 19, 1710; died young.
- ii. ANNATJE (twin), bapt. March 19, 1710; married (1), July, 1727, William Miller; married (2), April 6, 1733, John J. Dobbs; married (3), \_\_\_\_\_ Cutler. Issue: 1. John<sup>6</sup> Miller, bapt. July 3, 1728. 2. John Dobbs, bapt. January 15, 1734. 3. Anna Dobbs, bapt. October 13, 1736. 4. Jenneke Dobbs, bapt. November 26, 1738. 5. Isaac Dobbs, bapt. April 17, 1743.
- iii. ANDRIES, bapt. January 23, 1712; probably died without issue before November 13, 1763.
- iv. CORNELIUS (twin), bapt. January 23, 1712; died young.
- v. JANNETJE, bapt. February 21, 1714; married (1), Jan Hermance; (2), Jacobus Van Etten. Issue, the first two bapt. in Ulster County, the others in Dutchess County: 1. Jan Hermance<sup>6</sup>, bapt. January 24, 1738. 2. Abraham Hermance, bapt. April 14, 1740. 3. Jacomyntje Hermance, bapt. May 8, 1743. 4. Goozen Hermance, bapt. December 15, 1745. 5. Jacob Hermance. 6. Jenneke Van Etten, bapt. September 14, 1754.
- vii. ENGELTJE, bapt. April 8, 1716; married Isaac Ryckman, resided in New York City. Issue: 1. Johannes<sup>6</sup> Ryckman, bapt. January 4, 1741; died young. 2. Isaac Ryckman, bapt. April 17, 1743. 3. Johannes Ryckman, bapt. November 9, 1746.
- viii. CORNELIA, bapt. January 14, 1719; married (1), October 20, 1738, Philipus Hoff, born in Dutchess County, but resided in Ulster County; married (2), October 14, 1748, Cornelius Van Keuren, widower of Kezia Hoogteeling. Issue: 1. Catharine<sup>6</sup> Hoff, bapt. October 7, 1739. 2. John Hoff, bapt. September 6, 1741. 3. Andries Hoff, bapt. July 31, 1743. 4. Cornelius Van Keuren, bapt. January 14, 1750. 5. Thomas Van Keuren, bapt. July 12, 1752.
- ix. JACOMYNTJE, bapt. March 14, 1722; died young.
- x. CORNELIUS, bapt. May 8, 1723; married May 17, 1749, Maria Cooper; located at Fishkill, Dutchess County. His will of November 13, 1763, gave certain bequests to each of his four sisters, Annatje Cutler, Janneke Van Etten, Engeltje Ryckman and Cornelia Van Keuren, and to his nephew Abraham, son

\* New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. xxvii, p. 103.

† As elsewhere noted, Nicholas Roosevelt married Hillitje Kunst, daughter of Jan Barentsen Kunst, by his first wife Jannetje Ariens. Cornelis Gerretse Newkirk and his sister Gerretje Gerretse Newkirk married respectively Jannetje Jans Kunst and Barent Kunst, the only children of Jan Barentsen Kunst by his second wife, Jacomyntje Cornelis Slecht.

of Jan Hermance. A legacy left him by his uncle Hendrick Kip, to be received after the death of his aunt Jacomyntje, wife of Peter Du Bois, was, with the remainder of his estate, to go to wife Maria.

- xi. JACOMYNTJE, bapt. June 21, 1727, probably deceased at date of her brother's will.

13. ADRIAN<sup>4</sup> NEWKIRK (*Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), baptized February 27, 1687; married April 27, 1711, Aaltjen, daughter of Hendrick and Jennette (Martens) Bogaard of Marbletown. He was a prominent citizen of Ulster County.

Children of Adrian and Aaltjen (Bogaard) Newkirk, all baptized in Ulster County:

- i. JANNETJEN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 15, 1713; married September 14, 1731, Johannes Burhans, bapt. February 18, 1709; died 1804, son of Johannes and Margriet (Legg) Burhans. Issue all born in Ulster County: 1. *Johannes<sup>6</sup> Burhans*, bapt. November 18, 1733; died young. 2. *Hendricus Burhans*, bapt. January 25, 1735. 3. *Saartje Burhans*. 4. *Aaltjen Burhans*, bapt. September 9, 1739. 5. *Johannes Burhans*, bapt. June 7, 1742. 6. *Margriet Burhans*, bapt. September 7, 1744. 7. *Cornelius Burhans*, bapt. August 15, 1746. 8. *Hendricus Burhans*, bapt. August 1, 1748. 9. *Helena Burhans*, bapt. October 18, 1750. 10. *Jannetje Burhans*, bapt. January 28, 1753. 11. *Jacomyntje Burhans*, bapt. December 27, 1755.
- ii. ZARA (Sarah), bapt. October 16, 1715; died June 19, 1788; married September 30, 1737, John William Meyer, born West Camp, New York, February 13, 1714; died September 12, 1794, son of Christian and Ann Geertruyd (Theunyes) Meyer whose parents came to New York with the Palatinate emigration; resided at Saugerties. Issue born in Ulster County: 1. *Christian<sup>6</sup> Meyer*, bapt. October 24, 1738; died young. 2. *Christian Meyer*, bapt. August 24, 1739. 3. *Aaltjen Meyer*, bapt. March 11, 1741. 4. *Hendricus Meyer*, bapt. December 26, 1742. 5. *Maria Meyer*, bapt. November 2, 1743. 6. *Johannes Meyer*, bapt. February 19, 1746. 7. *Petrus Meyer*, bapt. June 25, 1750. 8. *Tobias Meyer*, bapt. December 26, 1751. 9. *Leah Meyer*, bapt. January 2, 1754. 10. *Benjamin Meyer*, bapt. November 11, 1755. 11. *Samuel Meyer*, bapt. February 6, 1757.
- iii. CORNELIUS, bapt. July 14, 1717; died young.
- iv. HENDRICUS, bapt. September 3, 1722.
- v. CORNELIUS, bapt. February 28, 1725; married May 28, 1752, Lea Van Etten; resided in Ulster County. Issue: 1. *Arie<sup>6</sup> Newkirk*, bapt. February 16, 1753. 2. *Jacobus Newkirk*, bapt. February 27, 1755. 3. *Catharine Newkirk*, bapt. August 14, 1757. 4. *Johannes Newkirk*, bapt. April 7, 1760. 5. *Maria Newkirk*, bapt. February 7, 1763. 6. *Petrus Newkirk*, bapt. October 6, 1765. 7. *Benjamin Newkirk*, bapt. February 4, 1776; married Catharine Van Keuren.
- vi. RACHEL, bapt. January 21, 1728; married May 15, 1748, Hezekiah Du Bois, baptized February 25, 1727, son of Hezekiah and Ann (Person) Du Bois. Resided at Saugerties. Issue: 1. *Maria<sup>6</sup> Du Bois*, bapt. September 12, 1756. 2. *Hendricus Du Bois*, bapt. April 24, 1765. 3. *Aleda Du Bois*, bapt. April 19, 1763.
- vii. JACOMYNTJE, bapt. May 18, 1729; married November 22, 1749, Johannes Van Etten, bapt. December 26, 1721, son of Jacobus and Catharine (Keol) Van Etten. His will, dated at



Shawangunk May 11, 1802; probated October 22, 1803, mentioned his wife Jacomyntje and children. Issue: 1. *Jacobus s Van Etten*, bapt. October 8, 1750; died after May 11, 1802. 2. *Catharine Van Etten*, bapt. January 15, 1758; married Wilhelmus Row. 3. *Maria Van Etten*, bapt. August 9, 1774; married Elias Van Etten.

- viii. GERRET<sup>5</sup>, bapt. November 25, 1732; married Cornelia Wells, bapt. May 29, 1737, daughter of Samuel and Marytjen (Oosterhout) Wells; resided at Saugerties. Issue: 1. *Aaltjen s Newkirk*, baptized December 28, 1758. 2. *Samuel Newkirk*, bapt. June 4, 1760. 3. *Trintje Newkirk*, bapt. December 11, 1763. 4. *Marytje Newkirk*, baptized May 12, 1765; died young. 5. *Hendricus Newkirk*, bapt. August 17, 1767. 6. *Margrietje Newkirk*, bapt. September 17, 1769. 7. *Petrus Newkirk*, bapt. January 13, 1772. 8. *Johannes Newkirk*, bapt. June 30, 1774. 9. *Annatje Newkirk*, bapt. February 4, 1776.

14. BARENT<sup>4</sup> NEWKIRK (*Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), baptized at Kingston, Ulster County, October 13, 1689; died near Martinsburg, Berkeley County, Virginia, in 1765. He was a millwright, carpenter and farmer at Kingston, from which he removed to Virginia about 1732, acquiring by purchase from his brother-in-law, John Hood, in September, 1737, a tract of five hundred and thirty-five acres. On this he built a mill \* and large house, some portions of which are still standing, and by thrift acquired a competence. In the records of Orange, Frederick and Berkeley counties, Virginia, the name Barent became Barnet and Barnabas. He married, May 23, 1713, Rebecca van Buntschooten,† baptized at Kingston, January 28, 1692, daughter of Teunis Elias and Gerretje (Gerrets) van Buntschoten,‡ who was named in her husband's will of February 18, 1765.

Children of Barent and Rebecca (van Buntschooten) Newkirk, the five eldest baptized at Kingston Dutch Church.

- i. GERRETJEN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 14, 1714; married ——— Hoagland, named in her father's will.
- ii. CORNELIUS, bapt. August 12, 1716; married twice; was deceased at the time of his father's will, leaving eldest son *Barent s Newkirk*; descendants of, reside in Indiana.
- iii. TEUNIS, bapt. July 13, 1718; married Mary ———. By deed of August 2, 1769, he and wife Mary conveyed one hundred and six acres of land willed to him by his father, to his cousin John Hood. In 1773, Teunis, Barnet and Peter Newkirk were in Bedford County, Pennsylvania. In 1783 Teunis

\* August 7, 1759. — Permission granted to Barnet Newkirk and John Hoagland to build a mill on Tullisse Run.—*Court Orders Frederick County, Virginia.*

† Van Buntschoten, van Benschoten, Bunschotten. Rachel van Buntschooten, sister of Rebecca wife of Barent Nieuwkirk married Jan Hoed, October 27, 1718.—*Kingston Dutch Church Records.*

was in Westmorland County, and, in 1787 in Fayette County, Pennsylvania, where he was a small land holder; later he removed to Fairfield County, Ohio, where he died. Issue: *Christopher & Cornelius Newkirk*; descendants of, in Indiana.

- iv. HENRY, bapt. January 1, 1721; resided for a time in Berkely County, where he was appointed constable in 1746. A Court record at Winchester, Virginia, dated August 4, 1752 states that "on motion of Peter Newkirk, Henry Newkirk, John Hoagland, Jacobus Hoagland and Teunis Hood are added to the list of tithables." He later settled in Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania, and later still in Fairfield County, Ohio; descendants of, in Indiana and Kentucky.
- v. ELIAS, bapt. October 21, 1722; married and located near Louisville, Kentucky; descendants of, in Ohio and Kentucky.
24. vi. ABRAHAM, married Kezia Shipman.
- vii. TOBIAS, born circa 1723; married Penelope Brosard; lived and died in Duplin County, North Carolina, where he was an extensive farmer and slave holder as were his descendants. Issue: 1. *Henry & Newkirk*, born Duplin County, January 10, 1750; married and had issue. 2. *Abraham Newkirk*, born June 15, 1754. 3. *Rachel Newkirk*.
- viii. JEMIMA, named in her father's will; married — Hoagland.
25. ix. PETER, married Cornelia Sousley.

15. GILLES<sup>4</sup>, or GIELETJEN NEWKIRK (*Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), baptized November 5, 1691; died after June 13, 1749; married October 5, 1714, Jacobus Swartwout,\* born February 13, 1692; died April 5, 1749; son of Thomas and Lysbeth (Gardenier) Swartwout. He resided at Fishkill; his will of December 4, 1744, made bequests to wife and his nine children.

Children of Jacobus and Gilles (Newkirk) Swartwout; the first three baptized at Kingston, the remainder born in Dutchess County, New York:

- i. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> SWARTWOUT, born October 2, 1715; married Mary Garsling. Issue, the four eldest born at Fishkill, the two youngest at Rombouts: 1. *Elizabeth & Swartwout*, bapt. December 19, 1751. 2. *Jacobus Swartwout*, bapt. November 3, 1754. 3. *William Swartwout*, bapt. November 3, 1754. 4. *Thomas Swartwout*, bapt. May 15, 1757. 5. *Mary Swartwout*, bapt. September 23, 1759. 6. *Samuel Swartwout*, bapt. February 18, 1763.
- ii. ELIZABETH SWARTWOUT, bapt. May 26, 1717; married Jacob DePeyster of Fishkill.
- iii. JANNETJEN SWARTWOUT, bapt. October 11, 1719; married Maes (Moses) Ostrander. Issue, born at Fishkill: 1. *Jacobus & Ostrander*, born May 23, 1740. 2. *Cornelius Ostrander*, born July 22, 1742. 3. *Thomas Ostrander*, born April 26, 1745.
- iv. CORNELIUS SWARTWOUT, born January 21, 1722; married June 19, 1746, Elizabeth, daughter of Henry and Catharine Ter Bos, or Ter Bosch. Issue, born at Fishkill: 1. *Jacobus & Swartwout*,

\* Vide SWARTWOUT FAMILY in *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. vii, p. 46.

- born 1747. 2. *Henry Swartwout*, born 1749. 3. *Cornelius Swartwout*, born December 24, 1751. 4. *Catharine Swartwout*, born June 25, 1758. 5. *Elizabeth Swartwout*, born October 16, 1759. 6. *Simon Swartwout*, born December 19, 1761. 7. *Maria Swartwout*, born August 19, 1764.
- v. **RUDOLPHUS<sup>s</sup> SWARTWOUT**, born May 6, 1724; married (1), October 1, 1749, Gerardina, daughter of Abraham and Femmetje Remsen [Vanderbeek] Brinkerhoff; married (2) October 14, 1762, Sarah Polhemus, who died March 5, 1820, aged ninety-four years, two months, twelve days. His will of March 10, 1777 was probated February 10, 1783. Issue born at Rombouts: 1. *Aeltje<sup>e</sup> Swartwout*, born 1750; married Cornelius Adriance. 2. *Elizabeth Swartwout*, born 1753; married Francis Hasbrouck. 3. *Gieletjen Swartwout*, bapt. May 7, 1757; married Theodorus Adriance. 4. *Jacobus Swartwout*, bapt. December 4, 1758; named in father's will. 5. *Johannes Swartwout*, born 1763; named in father's will.
- vi. **SAMUEL SWARTWOUT**, bapt. January 23, 1726; married April 16, 1749, Phebe, daughter of John Pudney of Rombouts. Issue born at Rombouts: 1. *Jacobus<sup>e</sup> Swartwout*, born 1750. 2. *Johannes Swartwout*, bapt. February 15, 1753. 3. *Gieletjen Swartwout*, bapt. December 28, 1757. 4. *Phebe Swartwout*, bapt. June 1, 1760. 5. *Elizabeth Swartwout*, bapt. July 20, 1762. 6. *Jacomyntje Swartwout*, bapt. August 10, 1765. 7. *Jannette Swartwout*, bapt. August 12, 1767. 8. *Thomas Swartwout*.
- vii. **JACOMYNTJE SWARTWOUT**, born October 14, 1728; married September 19, 1748. Hendricus Rosecrans, Jr. Issue: 1. *Gieletje<sup>e</sup> Rosecrans*. 2. *Cornelius Rosecrans*, bapt. Rombouts, March 15, 1760. 3. *Derrick Rosecrans*, born at Fishkill. 4. *Jannette Rosecrans*, bapt. Fishkill, July 15, 1762. 5. *Maria Rosecrans*, bapt. February 16, 1764. 6. ——— Rosecrans, bapt. Hopewell, New York, April 11, 1768.
- viii. **CATHARINE SWARTWOUT**, bapt. September 3, 1732; married Joseph Dorland. Issue: 1. *Jacobus<sup>e</sup> Dorland*, born Hopewell, New York, December 21, 1758.
- ix. **JACOBUS SWARTWOUT**, bapt. November 5, 1734, married March 9, 1760, Aeltje Brinkerhoff, born September 23, 1740, daughter of Isaac and Sarah (Rapelje) Brinkerhoff. He was a Colonel in the Revolution; resided at Fishkill, and there made his will October 23, 1823, which was probated February 19, 1827. Issue: 1. *Sarah<sup>e</sup> Swartwout*, born December 23, 1760. 2. *Derrick Swartwout*, born August 21, 1762; removed to Rockland County, New York. 3. *Gieletjen Swartwout*, born October 7, 1764; married Peter Waldron; had issue. 4. *Isaac Swartwout*, born December 21, 1767; resided at Fishkill. 5. *Jacobus Swartwout*, born June 26, 1770; named in father's will. 6. *Aeltje Swartwout*, bapt. January 1, 1773; died young. 7. *Aeltje Swartwout*, born November 30, 1773; married John Slecht (Slegt), and had issue. 8. *John Swartwout*, born January 11, 1782; not named in father's will.

16. **CORNELIUS<sup>4</sup> NIEUKIRK** (*Cornelis<sup>3</sup> Gerretse<sup>2</sup> Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), wrote his surname Nieu Kirk, and this form has been followed by many of his descendants. He was baptized at Kingston, August 30, 1696, and died at Pilesgrove, as it was then known, later Pittsgrove, Salem County, New Jersey, August 17, 1744.

In 1715 he was listed as a soldier in Captain Johannes Schepmoes' Hurley Company of Foot, Ulster County Regiment, New



THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF PITTSGROVE AT DARETOWN,  
NEW JERSEY, BUILT 1767.

From 1864-1906 *Almanac and Year Book, First National Bank of Woodstown, New Jersey.*

The *History of the Presbyterian Church of Pittsgrove in Salem County, New Jersey*, by Rev. Allen H. Brown and Rev. John Ewing, states that: April 30, 1741, has been generally accepted as the date of organization of this ancient church. The *History of the Presbyterian Church in America*, by Richard Webster, page 349, also makes the statement that "a church covenant at Pilesgrove, or Pittsgrove, was signed April 30, 1741." The manuscript records of the Presbyterian Congregation of Pittsgrove contains the following: "The Church Records of the Presbyterian Congregation at Pilesgrove, begun April 30th day. In the year of our Lord 1741. By the Revd. David Evans The first gospel Pastor there." The Church Covenant follows soon after on same page. It is signed by four Van Meters, and then by Cornelius Nieukirk, Rachel his wife, Abraham Nieukirk (their son) etc. A brief history called, *The Presbyterian Church of Pittsgrove, at Daretown, New Jersey*, printed in the 1864-1906 *Almanac and Year Book First National Bank Woodstown, N. J.* page 11, fixes the date of the church building—"According to the date on the keystone over the doorway, this church, which is still standing, and an engraving of which appears in this Almanac, was built in 1767."

York Militia, under the command of Colonel Jacob Rutsen.\* The date of his removal to Pilesgrove is not well defined. It is of record, however, that he purchased three hundred and eighty acres of land on Morris River in Salem County, May 23, 1718. As he was a millwright he may not have located there until some years later, probably not until his marriage in 1721. His children were all born in Salem County though two were baptized at Kingston. The eldest, Abraham, was born June 8, 1722, which in a measure, fixes the date of removal as before that date. In his new home he was a foremost citizen and died leaving a good estate, as is attested by the inventory thereof, on file in the office of the Secretary of State at Trenton, New Jersey. Letters of administration were granted to his widow, Rachel, and son Abraham, November 8, 1744.

When, on April 30, 1741, the Presbyterian Church of Pittsgrove was organized he, his wife and his son, Abraham, signed the Church Covenant as constituent members and continued their membership until death, when both husband and wife were buried side by side in its old Churchyard, where their gravestones bear these inscriptions:

Here lieth the body / of / Cornelius Nieukirk / one of  
the first and chief promoters / of the Gospel in this  
place; / who died August 17, 1774, / aged 48 years.

O always think that die you must  
By faith and love make sure of Christ,  
Live just and Godly every day,  
So death to youll be peace and joy.  
Farewell

In Memory / of Rachel Nieukirk, / whose maiden name  
was Ten Eyck, / wife of Cornelius Nieukirk, of Pitts-  
grove / who departed this life / August 13, 1771 / Aged  
71 years, ten months and two weeks / Being dead yet  
speaketh.

My numerous progeny attend  
If Happiness you mean to find  
Tis not in Honour Health or Gold  
Or all the Pleasures of your World  
Tis faith in Christ tis Love supreme  
To thy good God; and Love to Man,  
To obey Persevere and resign  
This! this is happiness divine!  
In Life in Death Eternity!  
Vain all, all life is Vanity.

---

\* *Report of State Historian, State of New York, Colonial Series, vol. i, p. 560.*

Cornelius Nieukirk was married March 17, 1721, by Domine Petrus Vas of Kingston, to Rachel Ten Eyck, baptized at Kingston, November 5, 1699, by Domine Johannes Petrus Nucella of that Church, daughter of Mathys Ten Eyck of Hurley and his wife, Jannetje Roosa. Rachael Nieukirk executed her will at Pittsgrove, July 5, 1762, naming therein as legatees: sons Abraham, Matthew, Garret and Cornelius; daughters: Yonica Du Bois, Elizabeth Du Bois, Catherine Garrison, Jacomyntje Du Bois and Sarah Du Bois; grandchildren: Rachel Du Bois, Sen.; Rachel, daughter of Matthew Du Bois, and Rachel, daughter of Cornelius Nieukirk. Her daughter, Mary, is un-mentioned; son Matthew Nieukirk and Jacob Du Bois, are appointed executors.

Children of Cornelius and Rachel (Ten Eyck) \* Nieukirk, born in Salem County:

26. i. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup>, married (1) Ann Richman; (2) Sarah S. Van Meter.
- ii. MATTHEW, born September 17, 1724; died unmarried April 17, 1797; buried in Daretown churchyard. His will, of record in the office of the Secretary of State \* at Trenton, has been of large value in determining the various relationships of his family. He is probably the Revolutionary waggon master in New Jersey Militia, without date of service.
27. iii. GARRET, married Elizabeth Du Bois.
- iv. YONIKA, born August 6, 1728; married June 3, 1747, Jacob Du Bois, born February 19, 1719; died September 28, 1794; son of Barent Du Bois, *q. v.* Jacob Du Bois was captain of the Pittsgrove Minute Men of Salem County, 20 September, 1775. The Muster Roll of his Company is the earliest known list of Salem County soldiers in the Revolution and contains the names of seven of the Du Bois family, as well as others mentioned in this compilation. It appears in full on pages 32-3 following. He was also a member of the Salem County Committee of Correspondence which met at Salem January 7, 1775. Issue all born in Salem County: 1. Rachel<sup>6</sup> Du Bois, born September 21, 1749; died October 15, 1811; married May 3, 1768, John Hayman Krom, born March 20, 1741; son of John and Elizabeth (Hayman) Krom; died of small pox December 1776, while serving as a Revolutionary soldier, had four children. 2. Catherine Du Bois, born October 15, 1751; married Joel Garrison, who died in Salem County, circa 1798, leaving six children. 3. Sarah Du Bois, born September 23, 1754; married John Du Bois, born August 12, 1752, son of Rev. Jacob Du Bois and wife Mary Allegar, who died intestate, leaving six children, among whom his estate was divided in 1802. 4. Jonathan Du Bois, born October 2, 1757; died, unmarried, February 21, 1838. 5. David Du Bois, born September 19, 1761; died in May, 1837; married first, Elizabeth Burroughs, daughter of Joseph F. and Eleanor (Du Bois)

---

\* Cf. THE TEN EYCK FAMILY IN NEW YORK. By Henry Waterman George, in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. lxiii, pp. 157, et seq.

Burroughs, who died September 23, 1803; married second, April 23, 1804, Freelove Whitaker, born March 29, 1778; died January 1, 1842, daughter of Ambrose and Rachel (Leake) Whitaker; had eight children, two by first, six by second marriage. 6. *Lydia Du Bois*, twin, born September 19, 1761; died February 29, 1848; married Andrew Du Bois. Issue: 1. *REBECCA Du Bois*, born July 1, 1781.

- v. *JACOMYNTJE*<sup>5</sup>, born June 9, 1731; married May 21, 1751, Matthew Du Bois, born May 8, 1722; died Salem County, 1773; will dated March 25, 1773; proved April 22, following; son of Louis and Margaret (Jansen) Du Bois, *q. v.* Issue, born in Salem County: 1. *Sarah<sup>6</sup> Du Bois*, born February 24, 1753. 2. *Lewis Du Bois*, born December 25, 1755; married December 22, 1777, Rebecca Craig; his estate in Salem County was divided in December, 1823, among his children: *SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> DU BOIS*, *SARAH DICKINSON*, *REBECCA DU BOIS*, *ELIZABETH NICHOLAS*, and the heirs of his son, *JOHN DU BOIS*, deceased, who had married Sarah Newkirk, born May 29, 1786, daughter of Jacob Newkirk. 3. *Anna Du Bois*, born August 23, 1757. 4. *Rachel Du Bois*, born November 24, 1759. 5. *Cornelius Du Bois*, born January 2, 1762. 6. *Matthew Du Bois*, born September 5, 1765; probably died young. 7. *Benjamin Du Bois*, born December 30, 1767.

28. vi. *CORNELIUS*, married Mary Miller.

- vii. *ELIZABETH*, born May 8, 1735; died January 12, 1802; married David Du Bois, son of Barent and Jacomyntje (Du Bois) Du Bois, *q. v.*, born November 18, 1724; died November 12, 1801; a Revolutionary soldier. Both husband and wife are buried in the Daretown churchyard. Issue, born in Salem County: 1. *Rebecca<sup>6</sup> Du Bois*, born May 20, 1753; died December 4, 1822; married John Burroughs, who died June 1, 1823, in seventy-first year. 2. *Eleanor Du Bois*, born January 18, 1755; died December 4, 1822, married Joseph F. Burroughs, who died February 8, 1797, aged forty-one years; four children. 3. *Anna Du Bois*, born December 6, 1756; married Joseph Haywood; had issue. 4. *Isaac Du Bois*, born October 20, 1758; died in 1822; estate divided in 1823; married Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin Burroughs. Issue, living in 1823: *JAMES<sup>7</sup> DU BOIS*; *ABRAHAM DU BOIS*; *DAVID DU BOIS*, born June 14, 1791, married Ruth Swing; *CORNELIUS DU BOIS*; *ISAAC DU BOIS*; *REBECCA DU BOIS*, born May 8, 1786; married November 12, 1807, Joseph Newkirk; *MICHAEL DU BOIS*, born April 20, 1789, married Cornelius M. Newkirk, *q. v.*; *RACHEL DU BOIS*. 5. *Barnet Du Bois*, born September 7, 1760; married Ruth, daughter of Nathaniel Diamant; his will of January 22, 1803; probated March, 1804 mentioned wife Ruth and sons, *CHARLES<sup>7</sup> DU BOIS* and *DAVID DU BOIS*. 6. *Leah Du Bois*, born April 8, 1762; married — Burroughs; named in her father's will March 5, 1791. 7. *Jacob Du Bois*, born December 7, 1763; died January 2, 1844; married Mary Moore, who died November, 1850; located at Norway, Herkimer County, New York, where both died; seven children. 8. *Rachel Du Bois*, born October 22, 1765; died July, 1801; married Uriah Rose, son of Ezekiel and Elizabeth (Newkirk) Rose, *q. v.* 9. *Catherine Du Bois*, born March 19, 1767; died October 9, 1852; married David Whitaker, born October 17, 1767; died July 29, 1807, son of Ambrose and Ruth (Harris) Whitaker; after the death of her husband, by whom she had six children, Catherine Whitaker, with her three youngest children, located a few miles south of Onward, Cass County, Indiana, where she and they died and are buried in the Thomas Cemetery. 10. *Garret Du Bois*, born March 18, 1770; died

- August 7, 1839. 11. *Solomon Du Bois*, born March 26, 1774; died July 17, 1801; buried in Daretown Churchyard; married *Lydia Heward*, born March 3, 1778, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Heward; Mrs. Du Bois married second, John Clark, and died May 12, 1809; one son: *SOLOMON ? Du Bois*, born February 6, 1803, survived. 12. *Mary ? Du Bois*, born January 18, 1776; married Lewis Whitaker, born October 15, 1770; died October 1, 1828, son of Ambrose and Rachel (Leake) Whitaker.
- viii. CATHERINE <sup>5</sup>, born November 5, 1737; married William Garrison.
- ix. MARY, born August 19, 1740; married Aaron Brown of Daretown, born August 1, 1737. Issue: 1. *Matthew ? Brown*, born January 29, 1764. 2. *Levi Brown*, born May 23, 1766. 3. *Sarah Brown*, born August 19, 1770. 4. *William Brown*, born June 26, 1775.
- x. SARAH, born April 25, 1742; died January 28, 1813; married first, Joseph Du Bois, son of Louis and Margaret (Jansen) Du Bois, *q. v.*; by this marriage an only child, *Benjamin ? Du Bois*, died in his non-age. She married second, April 20, 1782, Judge Henry Wynkoop of Doylestown, Pennsylvania. Issue: 1. *Susannah ? Wynkoop*, born Doylestown, April 11, 1784; died March 2, 1849; married October 13, 1808, John Lefferts, born in 1779; died January 14, 1859, son of Arthur and Adriana (Van Arsdale) Lefferts; they resided at Lodi, Seneca County, New York where their eight children were born: SARAH ? W. LEFFERTS, born August 19, 1809. ELIZABETH V. LEFFERTS, born February 20, 1811. HENRY WYNKOOP LEFFERTS, born February 16, 1813. EDWARD V. LEFFERTS, born September 8, 1815. JAMES L. LEFFERTS, born April 27, 1818. READING BEATTY LEFFERTS, born March 10, 1822. MARY HELEN WYNKOOP LEFFERTS, born February 2, 1825; WORTH LEFFERTS, born February 25, 1828.

### MUSTER ROLL OF MINUTE MEN OF PITTSBORO, SALEM COUNTY, NEW JERSEY.\*

"We the Subscribers Do Voluntarily Enlist ourselves in the Company of Captain Jacob Dubois in the Township of Pitts Grove in the County of Salem under the Command of Colonel Samuel Dick and Do promise to Obey our Officers in such service as they shall appoint us Agreeable to the Rules and Orders of the Province".

Peter DuBois, 1st Lieu.	
Abram DuBois, 2d Lieut.	
William Conckling, Ensign	
Serjants	st.
Joel Garrison	1
Benjn. Vanmeter	2
Elias Craig	3
James Stratton	4

\* *Vide* Frank H. Stewart, *Salem County in the Revolution*, p. 8; letters to, and later Muster Rolls, pp. 16, 17, 19, show continuous service for Jacob Du Bois and many of his Company.



PRIVATE MEN

Jacob Vanmeter	Benjamin Hughs
Benjm. Burroughs	Henry Johnson
Ezekiel Rose	Ezekiel White
Elijah Johnston	Reuben Langly
William Murphy	Willm Crum
Isaac Dubois	Cornelius Woolsey
Joseph Thompson	Isaac Newkirk
James Murphy	John Crum
Robert Tullis, Jr.	Jacob Steelman
Francis Tullis	Joseph Abbott
George Waggoner	Abdon Abbott
Philip Titus	John Burroughs
John Burroughs	Isreal Elwell
James Burroughs	Aaron Brown
Gidion Tullis	Samuel Dubois
Jacob Tullis	John Dindlespike
John Nealy	Alexr Steel
William Nealy	David Weeks
Joseph Nealy	James Johnson
Samuel Swing	John Dubois
John Miller	Benjamin Dubois
George Fauver	Wilm Thompson
Henry Huet	Co Niewkirk, Jr.
John Craig, Jr.	Wm. McClung
Thomas Rose	John Ricker
Robert Patterson	Joseph Jones
Cornelius DuBois	Alexr Jones
Isaac Vanmeter	Moses Nickles
John Johnson	Cornelius Burroughs

Pitts Grove 20th Sept. 1775

A true Copy from the Original by Jacob Dubois Captn.

17. JAN<sup>4</sup> NEWKIRK (*Arie<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), baptized at Kingston, August 24, 1690; married Dorothea Douw, baptized at Albany Dutch Church, March 23, 1701, daughter of Hendrick Douw \* and his wife, Neeltje Myndertse, and located at Hurley.

Children of Jan and Dorothea (Douw) Newkirk, baptized at Kingston:

- i. ADRIAN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 12, 1720; married first, November 7, 1741, Marretjen Rutsen, bapt. September 9, 1722, daughter of Jacob and Lea (Nieuwkirk) Rutsen; married second, October 27, 1765, Tryntje Louw, bapt. April 2, 1727, widow of Philip Bevier and daughter of Petrus Matthew Louw and wife, Catharine Du Bois. Issue, the first four baptized in Kingston Dutch Church: 1. *Lea<sup>6</sup> Newkirk*, bapt. January 23, 1743; married Zachariah Hoffman; resided at Shawangunk. 2. *Henricus Newkirk*, bapt. July 29, 1744. 3. *Dorothea Newkirk*, bapt. October 27, 1745; married, as third wife, July 24, 1769, Nathaniel Cantine. 4. *Elizabeth Newkirk*, bapt. December 13, 1747. 5. *Jacob Rutsen Newkirk*, bapt. April 1, 1750; married Annatje Person. One Jacob Newkirk was commissioned, March 23, 1778, Lieutenant-Colonel, Second or South

\* Munsell, *Collections on the History of Albany*, vol. iv, 118.

End Regiment, Ulster County, New York under Colonel James Clinton.\* 6. *Myndert Newkirk*, bapt. September 2, 1753. 7. *Jan Newkirk*, bapt. January 1, 1755. 8. *Catharine Newkirk*, bapt. January 25, 1761. 9. *Johannes Newkirk*, bapt. July 1, 1764. 10. *Elias Newkirk*, bapt. September 14, 1766. 11. *Philip Newkirk*, bapt. September 14, 1766, twin of Elias. 12. *Gerret Newkirk*, bapt. November 13, 1768; married and had issue; descendants living in Missouri and Illinois in 1870. 13. *Daniel Newkirk*, bapt. May 10, 1772.

- ii. HENDRICUS, bapt. November 12, 1721.
- iii. ELIZABETH, bapt. March 24, 1723; married October 4, 1741, Peter van Bergen, born 1721, son of Martin van Bergen and wife Catrina Meyer of Albany. No issue.
- iv. GERRET, bapt. December 20, 1724; married Elizabeth van Bergen; had issue; soldier, in Captain William McGinniss' Company, Ulster County Militia, in 1755.†
- v. MEYNDERT, bapt. April 17, 1726.
- vi. NEELTJE, bapt. April 27, 1728.

18. HENDRIKA \* NEWKIRK (*Arie*<sup>3</sup>, *Gerretse*<sup>2</sup>, *Cornelisse*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Kingston, November 11, 1692; married December 14, 1711, Cornelius Wynkoop, son of Major Johannes Wynkoop and his wife, Judith Bloodgood; resided at Hurley. By will of September 19, 1739, proved April 3, 1747,‡ Cornelius Wynkoop devised his estate to wife Hendrika and his ten surviving children.

Children of Cornelius and Hendrika (Newkirk) Wynkoop:

- i. JUDIK \* WYNKOOP, bapt. August 31, 1712; married December 11, 1736, Johannes Du Bois, bapt. November 10, 1710; resided at Hurley, q. v.
- ii. ELIZABETH WYNKOOP, bapt. January 9, 1715; married December 15, 1739, Philippus Du Mond,§ bapt. September 28, 1707, son of Walran Dumond and wife Catrina Ter Bosch. Issue: 1. *Catrina \* Du Mond*, bapt. November 9, 1740. 2. *Maria Du Mond*, bapt. May 9, 1742. 3. *Johannes Du Mond*, bapt. January 22, 1744. 4. *Hendrika Du Mond*, bapt. December 29, 1745. 5. *Annatjen Du Mond*, bapt. June 12, 1748. 6. *Hendrika Du Mond*, bapt. October 28, 1750. 7. *Elizabeth Du Mond*, bapt. June 2, 1754. 8. *Cornelis Du Mond*, bapt. June 19, 1757.
- iii. CORNELIA WYNKOOP, bapt. March 17, 1717; married July 4, 1741, Jan Van Dusen, Jr. of Hurley, who died after December 16, 1754.|| Issue: 1. *Hendrika \* Van Dusen*, bapt. May 23, 1742; died young. 2. *Hendrika Van Dusen*, bapt. September 2,

\* Fernow, *Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New York*, vol. xv (*State Archives, The Revolution*, vol. i, 299, 543).

† *Second Annual Report of State Historian of the State of New York Colonial Series*, vol. i, p. 720.

‡ *Ulster County Probate Records. American Record Series*, vol. ii, 138, 139.

§ Dumont, Du Mon, Du Mond, Du Mont.

|| *Ulster County Probate Records*, vol. i, p. 136.

1744. 3 *Johannes Van Dusen*, bapt. May 19, 1746. 4. *Catharine Van Dusen*, bapt. March 11, 1750.
- iv. JOHANNES<sup>s</sup> WYNKOOP, bapt. August 15, 1719; named in his father's will.
- v. CATHARINE WYNKOOP, bapt. February 18, 1722; married June 20, 1747, Lucas Elmendorf, bapt. May 4, 1718, son of Coenradt Elmendorf and wife Blandena Kierstede. No issue.
- vi. LEA WYNKOOP, bapt. May 31, 1724; died young.
- vii. ADRIAN WYNKOOP, bapt. August 21, 1826; died in August, 1795; married October 25, 1754, Catharine Louw; served as Mayor in New York forces in the Revolution. No issue.
- viii. LEA WYNKOOP, bapt. January 27, 1728; named in father's will.
- ix. CORNELIUS C. WYNKOOP, bapt. November 5, 1732; married April 24, 1760, Maria Catherine Ruhl; was a lawyer and practiced in New York City. Issue, the first seven baptized in New York: 1. *John<sup>s</sup> C. Wynkoop*, bapt. January 21, 1761. 2. *Maria Wynkoop*, bapt. July 4, 1762. 3. *Catharina Wynkoop*, bapt. November 20, 1763. 4. *George Pieterse Wynkoop*, bapt. July 17, 1765. 5. *Anna Sabina Wynkoop*, bapt. July 13, 1766. 6. *Elizabeth Wynkoop*, bapt. December 3, 1769. 7. *Cornelius Wynkoop*, bapt. May 24, 1772. 8. *Henrietta Wynkoop*, bapt. March 23, 1775. 9. *Augustus Wynkoop*, bapt. September 10, 1777.
- x. PETRUS WYNKOOP, bapt. November 15, 1734; married Janneke Hardenburg, daughter of Jacobus Hardenburg and wife, Trintje Elting. Issue bapt. Ulster County: 1. *Cornelius<sup>s</sup> Wynkoop*, bapt. June 11, 1775. 2. *Janneke Wynkoop*, bapt. September 22, 1776. 3. *Petrus Wynkoop*, bapt. January 25, 1779.
- xi. MARIA WYNKOOP, bapt. November 15, 1734; named in father's will.

19. GERRET<sup>4</sup> NEWKIRK (*Arie<sup>s</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), baptized at Kingston, May 30, 1697; married at Albany, New York, October 19, 1718, Anna Vischer, baptized September 6, 1696, daughter of Johannes Vischer and wife, Elizabeth Nottingham.

Children of Gerret and Ann (Vischer) Newkirk the first baptized at Albany, the remainder at Kingston:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>s</sup>, bapt. November 1, 1719; married October 31, 1738, Isaac Wimple,\* bapt. August 28, 1715, son of Johannes and Ariantje (Swits) Wimple; resided in Albany County. Issue: 1. *Arriantje<sup>s</sup> Wimple*, born 1740. 2. *Catalina Wimple*, born 1742. 3. *Annatje Wimple*, bapt. March 27, 1747. 4. *Johannes Wimple*, born May, 1749.
- ii. ARY, bapt. August 6, 1721.
- iii. JOHANNES, bapt. January 12, 1724; married January 9, 1759, Rachel Clute of Schenectady, who survived him. Resided for some years at Schenectady but later in Montgomery County, New York where he executed his will January 15, 1793; probated October 2, 1806.† Issue, the first four baptized at Schenectady: 1. *Garret<sup>s</sup> L. Newkirk*, bapt. February 4, 1760;

\* WIMPLE GENEALOGY in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, xxxv, 195.

† *Montgomery County Probate Records*, Liber 1, p. 353.

- named in father's will, as were William, John and Annatje. 2. *Tanneke Newkirk*, bapt. May 4, 1762. 3. *William Newkirk*, bapt. February 3, 1765. 4. *John Newkirk*, bapt. September 10, 1767. 5. *Arie Gerretsen Newkirk*, bapt. June 12, 1773. 6. *Annatje Newkirk*, bapt. July 29, 1776.
- iv. ANNA<sup>3</sup>, bapt. January 23, 1726; was witness to a baptism at Albany in 1755.
- v. GARRET CORNELIUS, bapt. January 12, 1729; married Nellie Quaekenbos; resided for a time at Schenectady and later in Montgomery County. His will of July 6, 1808; proved January 7, 1822,\* named children Garret<sup>6</sup>, William, Cornelius, Mary, and grand-children, Cornelius<sup>7</sup>, Margaret and Mary, children of son Cornelius. His wife was already deceased. Issue, the first four born in Schenectady: 1. *Garret<sup>6</sup> C. Newkirk*, born January, 1760. 2. *Abraham Newkirk*, bapt. October 31, 1762. 3. *William C. Nieuw Kirk*, born 1764. 4. *Johannes Newkirk*, bapt. October 17, 1767. 5. *Cornelius Newkirk*, born 1769. 6. *John Newkirk*, bapt. July 2, 1772. 7. *Maria (Mary) Newkirk*, bapt. December 18, 1775.
- vi. JACOB, bapt. September 10, 1732; married Peterje Philipps; lived in Montgomery County. Issue, baptized at Schenectady: 1. *Annatje<sup>6</sup> Newkirk*, bapt. August 23, 1763. 2. *Sarah Newkirk*, bapt. October 25, 1765.
- vii. WILLIAM, bapt. October 12, 1735.

20. ARIAANTJE<sup>4</sup> NEWKIRK (*Arie<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), born November 19, 1699; died after July 8, 1776; married December 1, 1722, Jacobus Elmendorph, baptized June 3, 1694, son of Coenradt Elmendorph† and his wife, Ariantje Gerrits Van den Berg. His will, made at Kingston, July 8, 1776, probated November 3, 1792,‡ devised his estate to wife and surviving children and grand children: sons Coenradt, Jacobus, Cornelius, Arian; eldest daughter Arientje, wife of Abraham Slecht; daughter Margaret, wife of Egbert Dumond and grand children Jan Slecht, Elizabeth Slecht, wife of Oke Suydam and Margaret and Ariantje Slecht; the children of deceased daughter Elizabeth.

Children of Jacobus and Arientje (Newkirk) Elmendorph, name changed to Elmendorf, baptized at Kingston:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> ELMENDORF, bapt. May 26, 1723; died prior to September 16, 1758; married May 9, 1746, Johannes Slecht,§ born October 18, 1719, son of Jan Slecht and wife Elizabeth Smedes; who married second, Gerritje Van Bunschooten by whom he had two children. Issue by his first marriage: 1. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Slecht*, married Oke Suydam. 2. *Ariantje<sup>6</sup> Slecht*,

\* *Ibid.*, Liber 3, p. 278.

† THE ELMENDORF FAMILY. By George H. Van Wagenen. *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. xx, p. 101, et seq.

‡ *Ulster County Probate Records, American Record Series*, vol. ii, pp. 100, 101.

§ Name variously written, Slecht, Sleght, Slegt.

- bapt. April 16, 1740. 3. *Jan*, or *Johannes Slecht*, bapt. January 13, 1752. 4. *Margaret Slecht*, bapt. September 8, 1752.
- ii. ARIANTJES ELMENDORF, bapt. December 6, 1724; married December 14, 1751 Abraham Slecht, brother of Johannes Slecht. Issue: 1. *Jacobus Slecht*, bapt. April 20, 1753. 2. *Abraham Slecht*, bapt. July 27, 1755. 3. *Arriantje Slecht*, bapt. October 16, 1757. 4. *Jan Slecht*, bapt. June 1, 1760. 5. *Elizabeth Slecht*, bapt. August 15, 1762.
- iii. COENRAD JACOBUS ELMENDORF, bapt. November 27, 1726; married November 17, 1756, Catrina Hardenbergh, bapt. September 7, 1729, daughter of Gerardus Hardenbergh and Janneke Elmendorf. Issue: 1. *Coenrad Edmundus Elmendorf*, bapt. October 5, 1763. 2. *Jacobus C. Elmendorf*, bapt. April 13, 1772. 3. *Antje Elmendorf*, bapt. April 30, 1775.
- iv. ARIAAN GERRETSE ELMENDORF, bapt. December 29, 1728; died unmarried, after July 8, 1776.
- v. MARGARET ELMENDORF, bapt. at Kingston, circa 1732, record lost; married March 9, 1760 Egbert Du Mont, son of John Du Mont and wife, Rachel Schoonmaker, who practiced law at Kingston. No issue.
- vi. GERRET ELMENDORF, bapt. May 5, 1734; not named in father's will.
- vii. JACOBUS ELMENDORF, bapt. July 18, 1736; married Elizabeth Sammons and died after January 11, 1795. Issue, baptized at Kingston: 1. *Jacobus Elmendorf*, bapt. February 18, 1771. 2. *Elizabeth Elmendorf*, bapt. August 1, 1772. 3. *Jacobus Elmendorff*, bapt. November 22, 1774. 4. *Arriantje Elmendorff*, bapt. January 5, 1777. 5. *Cornelius Elmendorf*, bapt. December 2, 1778; died young. 6. *Maria Elmendorf*, bapt. March 5, 1780; died young. 7. *Carlintje Elmendorf*, bapt. April 6, 1783. 8. *Sarah Elmendorf*, bapt. November 6, 1785. 9. *Cornelius Elmendorf*, bapt. April 8, 1787. 10. *Maria Elmendorf*, bapt. January 11, 1795.
- viii. CORNELIUS ELMENDORF, bapt. December 17, 1738; died after November 13, 1792.
- ix. PETRUS ELMENDORF, bapt. February 18, 1742; died before July 8, 1776.

21. LEA<sup>4</sup> NEWKIRK (*Arie*<sup>3</sup>, *Gerretse*<sup>1</sup>, *Cornelisse*<sup>2</sup>), baptized August 9, 1702; married December 9, 1720 Jacob Rutsen, Jr., son of Jacob Rutsen and wife, Marretjen Hansen.

Children of Jacob and Lea (Niewkirk) Rutsen, baptized at Kingston:

- i. MARRETJEN<sup>5</sup> RUTSEN, bapt. September 9, 1722; married Adrian Newkirk, *q. v.*
- ii. ELIZABETH RUTSEN, bapt. November 15, 1724; married Abraham Roosa who died intestate, at Shawangunk, in 1788. Issue: 1. *Aldert Roosa*, bapt. April 7, 1745. 2. *Leah Roosa*, bapt. April 12, 1747. 3. *Jacob Roosa*, bapt. December 31, 1749. 4. *Isaac Roosa*, bapt. April 21, 1751. 5. *Rebecca Roosa*, bapt. March 18, 1755. 6. *Sarah Roosa*, bapt. January 22, 1757.
- iii. CATHERINE RUTSEN, bapt. September 3, 1729.
- iv. ZARA, or SARAH, RUTSEN, bapt. September 21, 1729; married January 20, 1756, as second wife, Nathaniel Cantine of Marbletown, baptized October 25, 1724, son of Peter Cantine and wife Elizabeth Blanshan. Sarah (Rutsen) Cantine died before May 20, 1765, when Nathaniel Cantine married Dorothy Newkirk, bapt. October 27, 1745, daughter of Adrian Newkirk, *q. v.* and wife Marretjen Rutsen. Issue, born at Marble-

town: 1. *Leah*<sup>o</sup> *Cantine*, bapt. May 15, 1758. 2. *Elizabeth Cantine*, born April 20, 1762.

- v. ANNATJEN RUTSEN, bapt. November 25, 1732; married January 26, 1752, *Johannes Crispell*. They resided at Shawangunk. Issue: 1. *Catharine*<sup>o</sup> *Crispell*, born August 25, 1754. 2. *Arriantje Crispell*, born August 31, 1758. 3. *Marretjen Crispell*, born March 8, 1761. 4. *Anthony Crispell*, born March 17, 1765. 5. *Sarah Crispell*, born May 29, 1768.

22. RACHEL<sup>4</sup> NEWKIRK (*Arie*<sup>3</sup>, *Gerretse*<sup>2</sup>, *Cornelisse*<sup>1</sup>), baptized April 9, 1704; married Jan Cornelius Bogert, baptized at Hackensack, New Jersey, March 30, 1702, son of Cornelius Bogert and his wife, Willemetje van Voorhees.

Children of Jan Cornelius and Rachel (Newkirk) Bogert, the first, and the last four baptized at Hackensack, New Jersey:

- i. CORNELIUS<sup>5</sup> BOGERT, bapt. August 1, 1736; married Sietsye Demarest; resided in Bergen County, New Jersey. Issue born there: 1. *Jacob*<sup>o</sup> *Bogert*, bapt. June 20, 1762. 2. *John Bogert*, bapt. March 4, 1764; died young. 3. *Marya Bogert*, bapt. September 10, 1769. 4. *Cornelius Bogert*, bapt. August 20, 1770. 5. *Airy Bogert*, bapt. May 16, 1773; died young. 6. *Lideya Bogert*, bapt. April 21, 1776. 7. *Bregy Dowder Bogert*, bapt. February 7, 1779. 8. *Jan Bogert*, bapt. April 15, 1781. 9. *Albert Bogert*, twin, April 15, 1781. 10. *Petrus Bogert*, bapt. May 17, 1783. 11. *Christentje Bogert*, bapt. June 23, 1786. 12. *Airy Bogert*, bapt. July 27, 1788.
- ii. WILLEMTJE BOGERT, bapt. at Schaarlenburgh, April 15, 1739; married Jacobus Peek, son of Jacob Peek and wife Sarah Demarest; resided in Bergen County. Issue: 1. *Jacobus*<sup>o</sup> *Peek*, bapt. May 6, 1758. 2. *Rachel Peek*, bapt. March 24, 1762. 3. *Jan. Peek*, bapt. July 7, 1765. 4. *Samuel Peek*, bapt. March 31, 1768. 5. *Sarah Peek*, bapt. March 13, 1770. 6. *Cornelius Peek*, bapt. November 16, 1774. 7. *David Peek*, bapt. August 30, 1778. 8. *Margrietta Peek*, bapt. March 16, 1783.
- iii. JACOB BOGERT, bapt. November 8, 1741; died young.
- iv. SARAH BOGERT, bapt. June 3, 1744; married Isaac Roos (Rose); resided in Bergen County. Issue: 1. *Jonathan*<sup>o</sup> *Roos* (Rose), bapt. March 15, 1788. 2. *Sietsye Roos* (Rose), bapt. November 13, 1790.
- v. ANTJEN BOGERT, bapt. December 26, 1746.
- vi. JACOB BOGERT, bapt. November 8, 1741; married Margriette ———; resided in Bergen County. Issue: 1. *Lea*<sup>o</sup> *Bogert*, bapt. January 20, 1781. 2. *Sarah Bogert*, bapt. December 9, 1784. 3. *Cornelius Bogert*, bapt. November 20, 1785.
- vii. RACHEL BOGERT, bapt. September 2, 1753; married Jacob Dumont; resided in Bergen County. Issue: 1. *Johannes*<sup>o</sup> *Dumont*, bapt. December 16, 1791. 2. *Jacob Dumont*, bapt. March 10, 1794.

23. CORNELIUS<sup>4</sup> NEWKIRK (*Arie*<sup>3</sup>, *Gerretse*<sup>2</sup>, *Cornelisse*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Kingston, November 12, 1710; died in February, 1788; married October 29, 1731 Dina Hoogteeling, baptized May 7, 1710, who died after September 15, 1787, daughter of Philip Hoogteeling and wife, Jennette Roosa. In 1738 he

was a trooper under command of Captain Johannes Ten Broeck, Ulster County Militia.\* He resided at Hurley, where he made his will, September 15, 1787. On this instrument, which disposed of a good estate, the findings of the Supreme Court of New York, in 2 *Gaines*, 345, were: that Cornelius Newkirk died testate in February, 1788, having two sons, Philip and Cornelius and four daughters, Jannet, wife of Benjamin Roosa, Leah, wife of Garret C. Newkirk, Henderika, wife of Cornelius Du Mond; Ariantje, wife of Petrus Du Bois, and his grandson Petrus, the son of Ary Newkirk, a deceased son, who was an infant; and that in 1793, his son Philip Newkirk departed this life having as heirs his children Cornelius P., Elizabeth and Maria who died in infancy.

Children of Cornelius and Dina (Hoogteeling) Newkirk, baptized at Kingstou:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>s</sup>, bapt. October 1, 1732; died unmarried.
- ii. JANNETJE, bapt. October 20, 1734; married November 18, 1759, Benjamin Roosa of Hurley. Issue: 1. *Elizabeth<sup>s</sup> Roosa*, bapt. November 9, 1760. 2. *Leah Roosa*, bapt. December 25, 1765.
- iii. ARIE, or ARY, bapt. September 11, 1737; died in infancy.
- iv. PHILIP, bapt. April 13, 1740; married Jannetje Roosa, bapt. August 17, 1746, daughter of Heyman Roosa and wife, Jannetje Frear. His will of July 29, 1793, names wife Jannetje and children Cornelius P., Mary and Elizabeth. Issue, born in Hurley: 1. *Jannetjen<sup>s</sup> Newkirk*, bapt. March 23, 1775; died young. 2. *Dina Newkirk*, bapt. June 30, 1776; died young. 3. *Cornelius P. Newkirk*, bapt. February 1, 1778; survived his father. 4. *Maria Newkirk*, bapt. October 5, 1781; died young. 5. *Elizabeth Newkirk*, bapt. June 10, 1787.
- v. ARIE, bapt. October 3, 1742; died before September 15, 1787; married November 18, 1768, Maria Crispell, bapt. February 24, 1751, daughter of Peter Crispell and wife, Lea Roosa. Resided at Hurley. Issue: 1. *Cornelius<sup>s</sup> Newkirk*, bapt. June 1, 1771; died young. 2. *Petrus Newkirk*, bapt. August 13, 1775.
- vi. LEAH, bapt. April 29, 1744; married December 8, 1764, Garret C. Newkirk, bapt. September 23, 1739, son of Cornelius Newkirk and wife, Neeltje Du Bois, *q. v.* Issue: 1. *Diana<sup>s</sup> Newkirk*, bapt. October 20, 1765. 2. *Neeltje Newkirk*, bapt. March 26, 1769. 3. *Cornelius Newkirk*, bapt. March 3, 1773. 4. *Elizabeth Newkirk*, bapt. July 28, 1776; died young. 5. *Elizabeth Newkirk*, bapt. August 30, 1783.
- vii. HENDERIKA, bapt. March 9, 1746; married October 30, 1785, Cornelius Dumont of Hurley.
- viii. ARIANTJE, born January 31, 1749; died August 25, 1805; married December 23, 1779, Petrus Du Bois, born March 28, 1749; died April 2, 1830, son of Johannes Du Bois and wife, Judike Wynkoop. Issue: 1. *Judike<sup>s</sup> Du Bois*, born March 18, 1784; died unmarried August 1, 1845. 2. *Petrus Du Bois*, bapt. October 1, 1786; died unmarried. 3. *Dina Du Bois*, born February 2, 1789; died unmarried. 4. *John P. Du Bois*, born December 4, 1791; died unmarried July 21, 1854.

\* *Second Annual Report of State Historian of the State of New York, Colonial Series*, vol. i, p. 610.

- ix. CORNELIUS C., bapt. October 15, 1752; married January 12, 1779, Sarah Kierstede, bapt. September 2, 1759; died April 29, 1818, daughter of Christoffel Kierstede and wife, Catharine de Meier. Resided at Hurley; his will of June 18, 1832, mentions sons Cornelius, Christopher, Philip, and William deceased and the four children of deceased daughter Catharine, late wife of Ten Eyck De Witt. At the outbreak of the Revolution he was commissioned, October 25, 1775, Cornet of Kingston Company of Horse, commissioned lieutenant June 16, 1778, and captain October 23, 1779. This company was attached to the First, or Northern Regiment, Ulster County, New York Militia.\* Issue: 1. *Cornelius Newkirk*, bapt. November 26, 1780. 2. *Christopher Newkirk*, born November 24, 1782. 3. *William Newkirk*, bapt. August 3, 1788; died before June 18, 1832. 4. *Philip Newkirk*, born January 4, 1791. 5. *Catharine Newkirk*, born November 24, 1793; deceased before June 18, 1832; married Ten Eyck De Witt; had four children.

---

\* Fernow, *op. cit.* *State Archives, The Revolution*, vol. i, p. 298.



## FIFTH GENERATION

24. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup> NEWKIRK (*Barent<sup>4</sup>, Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), born, probably, in Ulster County, New York, October 19, 1724; died *circa* 1790, in Washington County, Pennsylvania, near what is now the town of Bentleyville. He accompanied his father to Virginia and lived in Berkeley County, until about 1770, when he and his family removed to Pennsylvania. He married in Virginia, *circa* 1749, Keziah Shipman, daughter of Tunis Shipman, who died in Washington County and is buried with her husband on the Warner farms, overlooking Bentleyville. Later Newkirks are buried in the old Newkirk Churchyard and in that of Pigeon Creek.

Children of Abraham and Keziah (Shipman) Newkirk, all born in Berkeley County, Virginia:

- i. TUNIS<sup>6</sup>, born July 20, 1750; died near Lancaster, Fairfield County, Ohio, May 1, 1823. Beginning with 1780, he made purchases of various tracts of land in Berkeley County, among them the homestead of his grand-father, Barent Newkirk. He married, first, *circa* 1779, Margaret Miles, born April 13, 1759; died June 11, 1798, daughter of George Miles a prominent member of the military organizations of the county and a citizen of some prominence. He married, second, April 9, 1801, Susannah Hay, born in Berkeley County, July 6, 1781; died in Fairfield County, Ohio, July 4, 1842; daughter of William Hay, a great uncle of Hon. John Hay, one time Secretary of State for the United States. Issue, nine by first and five by second marriage, the ten eldest born in Berkeley County: 1. *George<sup>7</sup> Newkirk*, born March 12, 1780; died *circa*, 1822; married September 2, 1802, Mary Mason, born 8-10-1781; died 2-10-1857; lived on the old Newkirk farm about ten miles north of Martinsburg, West Virginia, at what was known as Little Georgetown; had three children, through one of whom, a son, JAMES<sup>8</sup> MASON NEWKIRK, was continued in that vicinity. 2. *Henry Newkirk*, born October 10, 1781; died March 21, 1800. 3. *John Newkirk*, born August 25, 1783; died July 1, 1787. 4. *Anna Newkirk*, born January 25, 1786; died July 1, 1787. 5. *James Newkirk*, born December 11, 1788; died 1817; married January 10, 1815, Mary Porterfield; lived at Little Georgetown; two daughters. 6. *Joseph Newkirk*, born January 18, 1791; married first, August 8, 1816, Eveline Kemp, born 1798; died August 24, 1823; married second, in 1824, Frances Stuart, who died June 17, 1871; he located at Big Prairie, Ohio, where he died March 5, 1869, and is buried in the Newkirk burying ground at that place; had fourteen children. 7. *Reuben Newkirk*, born March 5, 1795; died unmarried, October 7, 1819. 8. *Isaac Newkirk*, born June 5, 1795; died in Berkeley County, Virginia, August 29, 1873; married first, September 29, 1836, at Indianapolis, Indiana, Ellen Foote; married second, October 24, 1844, at Berkeley County, Ellen

Ellis Seibert; four children. 9. *Infant Newkirk*, born August 28, 1797, died soon. 10. *Anna Newkirk*, born November 3, 1802; died near Perryville, Ohio, May 23, 1882; married at Lancaster, Ohio, March 26, 1818, John Comer, who died February 25, 1872; twelve children. 11. *Jeptha Newkirk*, born in Fairfield County, May 11, 1807; married July 25, 1830, Nancy Ann Michaels, born August 14, 1806; died April 9, 1880; he died July 14, 1881, in Fairfield County, Ohio, of which, some years previously, he had been elected County Treasurer; nine children. 12. *John W. Newkirk*, born January 22, 1813, married March 3, 1836, Julia Ann Stansberry; lived in Fairfield County, where he died December 26, 1864; seven children. 13. *Virginia Newkirk*, born October 17, 1817; married February 4, 1835, John Lamb; died at Reading, Michigan, April 16, 1902; resided Fairfield County; nine children. 14. *Jane Perty Newkirk*, born January 5, 1821; died Hillsdale, Michigan, February 22, 1889; married October 25, 1844, Daniel Lincoln Pratt, born Plainfield, Massachusetts, June 24, 1820; died Hillsdale, November 7, 1902, a successful lawyer who served many years as Judge of the Circuit Court; nine children.

ii. DRUSILLA <sup>6</sup>, died young.

iii. ISAAC, born 1754; married Rhoda Carroll; settled in Washington County, Pennsylvania. Both he and his wife are buried in the Pigeon Creek churchyard, Bentleyville, where gravestones record their deaths, his, on January 31, 1823, aged sixty-nine years; hers, on February 18, 1825, aged sixty years. He served in the Revolution with Pennsylvania troops from Washington County,\* and in 1782, accompanied Captain William Crawford in the ill-fated expedition against the Wyandot and Delaware Indians on the Muskingum; was a purchaser of lands at Big Prairie, Ohio, on which some of his children later settled. On February 27, 1786, he took out a warrant for 300 acres of land in Washington County, on Pigeon Creek, called *Agricultura*; there being two claimants for the land, title was not definitely settled in Isaac Newkirk until November 3, 1807. Issue, born in Washington County: 1. *John Newkirk*, born August 7, 1786; married Christena Clouse; located at Big Prairie, Wayne County; served as Justice of the Peace and in other official capacities, died October 2, 1827, his wife having died September 17, preceding; seven children. 2. *Henry Newkirk*, born September 25, 1789; died Big Prairie, August 21, 1847; married March 19, 1818, Jane Hart, daughter of David and Sarah Hart, she born January 26, 1801; died February 21, 1854, and, with most of her family is buried in the Newkirk Cemetery at Big Prairie; seven children.† 3. *Reuben Newkirk*, born February 29, 1792; married March 1, 1817, Margaret Leyda, born October 20, 1793; died August 19, 1855; settled in Wayne County, Ohio, in 1817, where he died August 19, 1855; five children. 4. *Tunis Newkirk*, born November 26, 1794; married, first, January 7, 1820, Jane Rainey; married second, October 20, 1840, Amanda E. Niblick; lived at Bentleyville, where he died October 7, 1866; thirteen children. 5. *Jane Newkirk*, born April 13, 1795; died November 14, 1840; married in February, 1810, John Springer, who died January 11, 1869; resided at Bentleyville where she and her husband are

\* *Pennsylvania Archives*, vol. iv, 415, 722.

† One of these, Narcissa N. Newkirk, married, June 20, 1860, Benjamin Douglas, author of *History of Wayne County, Ohio*.

- buried; eight children. 6. *George W. Newkirk*, born January 18, 1797; died June 5, 1846; married Mary Bennett, born March 11, 1797; died March 28, 1879; resided at Bentleyville. 7. *Cyrus Newkirk*, born May 5, 1799; died November 17, 1850; married November 29, 1825, Sarah A. Alexander, born March 28, 1803; died May 19, 1893; lived at Bentleyville; nine children.\* 8. *Louisa Anna Newkirk*, born November 5, 1803; died January 27, 1868; married circa 1823, George Leyda, born November 24, 1794; died March 17, 1864; lived in Washington County, Pennsylvania; three children. 9. *Luzarby Newkirk*, born May 27, 1806; died September 16, 1864; married John Rainey, born November 5, 1799; died September 29, 1882; lived at Big Prairie, Ohio; both buried in Newkirk Cemetery; seven children. 10. *Susannah Newkirk*, born February 18, 1807; died February 18, 1830; married James Leyda, born July 17, 1801; died March 27, 1800; lived at Big Prairie; buried in Newkirk Cemetery; one child, died young.
- iv. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, married ——— Hall or Hull; lived in Washington County, Pennsylvania.
- v. SOPHIA, born 1761; died in Mercer County, Pennsylvania, March 17, 1854, aged ninety-three years; married, first, John Knox, by whom she had one son, *James T. Knox*; married, second, James Rice, with whom she removed to Mercer County. Issue: 2. *Hannah T. Rice*, born January 22, 1800. 3. *William Rice*, born December 1, 1802. 3. *Keziah Rice*, born August 7, 1805. 4. *Robert Rice*, born May 9, 1808.
29. vi. ABRAHAM, married (1) Margaret Knox; (2) Marcia Stewart.
- vii. HENRY, born February 2, 1768; died in Beaver County, Pennsylvania, near Darlington, December 13, 1853, where he is buried; married, March 1, 1791, Rebecca Davis, born in Maryland, March 25, 1771; died Beaver County, circa 1830. He settled first in Washington County, Pennsylvania where he held a certificate for 400 acres on Pigeon Creek, called *The Legacy*, surveyed to him February 25, 1786, and which adjoined his brother Isaac's lands, *Agricultura*. He later conveyed *The Legacy* to his brother Abraham, and removed after 1812 to Beaver County. Issue all born in Washington County: 1. *Catherine T. Newkirk*, born February 17, 1792; married James Swasic, lived at Mandfield, Ohio; had issue. 2. *John Forest Newkirk*, born July 22, 1794; married Elizabeth McBride, born March 6, 1794; died April 26, 1868; resided in Beaver County, Pennsylvania, where he died May 5, 1857; nine children. 3. *Rhoda Newkirk*, born October 26, 1796; married James Ludlow; may have removed to Indiana. 4. *Bathsheba Newkirk*, born September 6, 1799; died June 2, 1845; married Matthew Dillon, born January 19, 1795; died 31 May, 1854; resided in Beaver County near Darlington; six children. 5. *Keziah Newkirk*, born April 3, 1802; died February 17, 1872, married 6 December, 1825 Matthew Welsh, born January 5, 1794; died December 29, 1864; resided in Beaver County; five children. 6. *Shipman Newkirk*, born October 17, 1804; married in 1827, Jane Thompson, born December 16, 1804; died September 3, 1869; removed from Washington County, Pennsylvania to Beaver County in the same State about 1835, and, sometime after the birth of his youngest child in 1852 to Brooklyn, Iowa, where he died, March 10, 1889; twelve chil-

\* Clyde C. Newkirk of Boston, journalist and caricaturist, better known as Newton Newkirk, born at Bentleyville, Pennsylvania, August 20, 1870, is a son of Joseph Alexander Newkirk, and grandson of Cyrus Newkirk and wife Sarah A. Alexander.

dren. 7. *Phebe Newkirk*, born April 29, 1808; died March 8, 1891; married April 26, 1827, Robert Douthitt, born in Beaver County, September 19, 1802; died there February 11, 1891; five children. 8. *Louisarba Newkirk*, born May 14, 1810; died circa 1835; married Alexander Heights; lived in Beaver County; two children; only son died unmarried, February 12, 1862. 9. *Louisiana Newkirk*, born October 11, 1812; died March 12, 1900; married May 19, 1830, William Hunt, born June 21, 1801; died August 5, 1851; lived for a time in Lawrence County, Pennsylvania, but subsequent to 1851 in Beaver County.

- viii. REUBEN <sup>6</sup>, born circa 1769; married in Berkeley County, Virginia, September 24, 1797, Mary Kemp; for some years he was a merchant at Shepherdsville, Virginia, but about 1803 he joined his brother, Teunis Newkirk, in Fairfield County, Ohio, where he died April 29, 1855, and is buried at Lewis Center. Issue, the two eldest born in Virginia, the others in Ohio: 1. *Delilah <sup>7</sup> Newkirk*, born August 11, 1798; married Andrew Ramsay; resided in Fairfield County, where their eight children were born. 2. *Cyrus Newkirk*, born May 27, 1800; married in 1819, Catherine Wildermuth; lived in Fairfield County, Ohio, Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, and Richland Center, Wisconsin; nine children born in Fairfield County. 3. *Zelu Newkirk*, born October 27, 1804; married first, December 26, 1819 Asa Phelps; second, April 18, 1841, Horatio Evans widower of her sister Permelia (Newkirk) Evans; lived until 1847 in Fairfield County; later removed to Marshall, Illinois, where she died April 28, 1861; six children, four by first, two by second marriage. 4. *Permelia Newkirk*, born December 23, 1805; married August 11, 1822, Horatio Evans; lived in Fairfield County; six children. 5. *Shipman Newkirk*, born June 18, 1807; married January 21, 1830, Elizabeth Rice; lived in Fairfield County, where he died October 11, 1852; his widow removed to Logan County, Illinois, where she died; seven children. 6. *Missouri Newkirk*, born October 17, 1809; married October 12, 1826, William Henry Cooper of Fairfield; she died November 26, 1856; two children. 7. *Henry Newkirk*, born January 14, 1812, married first, November 18, 1832, Elizabeth Hempy, who died in Fairfield County, April 2, 1844, aged 31 years, 6 months; he married second, Mary Ann Barfield and moved to Henry County, Iowa; later to Richland County, Wisconsin, where he died November 23, 1881; eleven children. 8. *Anna Newkirk*, born March 13, 1814; married May 15, 1831, David C. Wildermuth; lived in Richland County, Wisconsin, where she died January 2, 1907, and he, April 6, 1890; ten children. 9. *John C. Newkirk*, born March 14, 1817; married in Fairfield County, October 20, 1836, Sarah Walters; removed in 1847 to Delaware County, Ohio, where he died December 24, 1881; four children. 10. *Olivia Newkirk*, born October 20, 1820; married October 31, 1836 Peter Bolenbaugh, born March 6, 1816; died in Kosciusko County, Indiana, March 6, 1887; she died there December 17, 1900; nine children.

25. PETER <sup>5</sup> NEWKIRK (*Barent <sup>4</sup>, Cornelis <sup>3</sup>, Gerretse <sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse <sup>1</sup>*), born circa 1727, probably in Virginia; died intestate in Bullitt County, Kentucky, in 1804; appraisers being appointed at the September term of Court, in that year to evaluate his estate. The date of his settlement in Bullitt County is uncertain, but probably before 1796. With wife Cornelia

he conveyed, by deed of September 19, 1771, to Jacob Hoofman one hundred and six acres of land on the bank of the Potomac, in Orange County, Virginia, devised to him by his father, Barent Newkirk. He married Cornelia Sousley, who died in Bullitt County, *circa* 1805, and had nine children, doubtless born in Virginia.

Children of Peter and Cornelia (Sousley) Newkirk, order uncertain:

- i. PETER<sup>6</sup>, born *circa* 1765; "died December 6, 1833, aged sixty-eight years"; married January 2, 1792, Mary daughter of Thomas Stafford of Jefferson County, Kentucky. His will of December 4, 1833 probated February 3, 1834 named wife, Mary, and the children which follow. Issue: 1. *Thomas<sup>7</sup> S. Newkirk*, died before 1852, without issue. 2. *Pearson Newkirk*, died before 1852, without issue. 3. *Cassandra Newkirk*, married September 24, 1813, Samuel Applegate. 4. *William Newkirk*, married September 21, 1816, Sarah Applegate. 5. *Mary Newkirk*, married June 25, 1820, Levy Asher. 6. *Linea Newkirk*, married March 24, 1824, Robert Scott. 7. *Elizabeth Newkirk*, married June 4, 1829, John Kelly. 8. *Enoch Boone Newkirk*, married November 27, 1831, Frances Kelly. 9. *Kesiah Newkirk*, married March 11, 1834, Jonathan Brentlinger. 10. *Jemima Newkirk*, married December 18, 1834, Henry Bates. Mary (Stafford) Newkirk survived her husband, and in her will of October 2, 1848, proved May 9, 1849, named as beneficiaries: granddaughters, Mary Coston; Ellen, only daughter of William and Sarah Newkirk; Martha Ann, daughter of Robert and Linia Scott; Franky, daughter of John and Elizabeth Kelly; Martha Ann Young, only daughter of Enoch Boone and Frances Newkirk; Mary Katherine, only daughter of Henry and Jemima Bates; also Susannah, daughter of Jonathan and Kezia Brentlinger. Remainder of estate was devised to her son Thomas S. Newkirk.
- ii. BENJAMIN, of Jefferson County, Kentucky, 1796, and of Lawrence County, Indiana, in 1807; may have married three times: (1) Mary Hawkins; (2) Alsey Sparks; 3. Elizabeth ———; had issue.
- iii. RICHARD, had land in Bullitt County, 1805; later in Indiana.
- iv. TOBIAS, married and had issue. Family tradition is responsible for the statement that he was "eldest son" and killed by the Indians in Kentucky. Issue: 1. *Peter<sup>7</sup> Newkirk*, born April, 1783. 2. *Henry Newkirk*. Both sons had descendants.
- v. ISAAC, living in Lawrence County, Indiana, in 1841; had wife, Elizabeth Hall.
- vi. TEUNIS, of Bullitt County, Kentucky in 1786, and as late as 1833; married Catharine Drake; descendants in Missouri.
- vii. CHARLES, of Bullitt County, in 1828; had wife Camilla ———.
- viii. WILLIAM, of Bullitt County; made his will September 13, 1840; proved November 9, 1840; named wife Rebecca; sons, *Asa H. Newkirk*; *Clifton H. Newkirk*; *Charles C. Newkirk*; *John H. Newkirk*; daughters *Louisa Hall Newkirk*; *Elizabeth Gentry*, *Mary Ann Hough*, wife of Austin Hough. In 1853 John H. Newkirk was of Jefferson County; Samuel C. Gentry and wife, Elizabeth, were of Henderson County; the others of Bullitt County, Kentucky.
- ix. LOUISA, had land in Bullitt County, October 22, 1808.

26. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup> NIEUKIRK, (*Cornelius<sup>4</sup>, Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem County, New Jersey, June 8, 1722; died there in June, 1765. With his parents he was one of the organizers of the Pittsgrove, now Daretown, Presbyterian Church and is buried in its graveyard. He married first, December 23, 1745, Ann Richman; second June 23, 1762, Sarah S. Van Meter, who survived him and married William Robinson, 16 March, 1767. His descendants usually spelled their surname, Newkirk.

Children of Abraham and Ann (Richman) Nieukirk, born in Salem County:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, born November 3, 1746; died Salem County, December 9, 1794; married February 22, 1768, Ezekiel Rose, son of John and Mary Rose of Salem County, born December 9, 1794; was a Revolutionary soldier in Captain Jacob Du Bois' Company of Salem County militia. After the death of his wife, Elizabeth Newkirk, he married a widow, Charlotte Moore, by whom he had two daughters, and died in Union County, Indiana, December 5, 1824. Issue by first marriage: 1. *Uriah<sup>7</sup> Rose*, born January 18, 1770; died Union County, Indiana, October 18, 1839; married first, Rachel Du Bois, born October 22, 1765; died January 12, 1802, daughter of David Du Bois and wife, Elizabeth Newkirk, *q. v.*; married second, April 9, 1804, Tamson Garrison; four children by first marriage, ten by second: ELIZABETH<sup>8</sup> ROSE, born August 4, 1794; married John Slesman; lived in Cincinnati, Ohio and had five children. MARY ROSE, born September 9, 1796; married Ephraim Dunlap, lived in Cincinnati; four children. ANNA ROSE, born May 8, 1798; drowned in the Ohio River, in 1816. EZEKIEL ROSE, born September 11, 1800; died in Union County, Indiana, May 12, 1884; married February 5, 1830, Hannah Colson, born Salem County, June 12, 1807; died July 2, 1886; removed to Union County before July, 1831; nine children. 2. *Isaac Rose*, born January 29, 1771; died in young manhood. 3. *John Rose*, born August 28, 1774; was a school teacher and author of a small arithmetic textbook; married first, Ann Richman; second, Elizabeth (Rose) Harker, daughter of Abraham and Catherine (Robinson) Rose, born April 6, 1798; three children by first marriage born at Bridgeton, New Jersey; one by second marriage, born at Cincinnati: FANNIE<sup>8</sup> HAMPTON ROSE, born January 23, 1822; JOSEPH MAYHEW ROSE, born May 8, 1824; MARTHA NEWELL ROSE, born November 30, 1827; SARAH REBECCA ROSE, born March 22, 1838.
- ii. MARY, born August 3, 1748; married January 2, 1772, William Thompson.
- iii. REBECCA, born March 17, 1750; married Uriah Mayhew, born July 27, 1746; died in 1803; resided in Cumberland County, New Jersey. Issue, born in Cumberland County: 1. *Anna<sup>7</sup> Mayhew*. 2. *Elizabeth Mayhew*. 3. *Polly Mayhew*, married and had issue. 4. *Abraham Mayhew*, born May 16, 1788; died November 21, 1863. 5. *Israel Mayhew*. 6. *Ezekiel Mayhew*, married and had issue. 7. *Hannah Mayhew*. 8. *Thomas Mayhew*, married and had issue. 9. *Isaac Mayhew*, married and had issue.

- iv. ISAAC<sup>6</sup>, born November 29, 1753; died Salem County, June 2, 1802; married Ann Curry, born May 5, 1753; was revolutionary soldier in Captain Jacob Du Bois' Company, Salem County Minute Men, under enlistment of September 20, 1775.\* Issue born in Salem County: 1. *Elizabeth* <sup>7</sup> *Newkirk*, born February 17, 1776. 2. *Abraham Newkirk*, born June 17, 1777. 3. *Martha Newkirk*, born December 9, 1778. 4. *Sarah Newkirk*, born October 18, 1780. 5. *Robinson Newkirk*, born August 29, 1782. 6. *William Newkirk*, born April 29, 1784. 7. *Isaac Newkirk*, born September 9, 1785. 8. *Jacob Newkirk*, both December 6, 1788. 9. *Rebecca Newkirk*, born September 10, 1789. 10. *Benjamin Newkirk*, born September 20, 1791. 11. *Ann Newkirk*, born June 6, 1793. 12. *Mary Newkirk*, born January 6, 1797.
- v. JACOB, born April 27, 1763; died Salem County, November 19, 1826; married first, ——— Whitaker, daughter of David and Catherine Whitaker, who died in child-birth; married second, Phebe Thompson, born June 13, 1766, daughter of John and Mary Thompson. Issue, born in Salem County: 1. *Catherine* <sup>7</sup> *Newkirk*, born January 17, 1783. 2. *Sarah Newkirk*, born May 29, 1786. 3. *John Newkirk*, born March 2, 1789. 4. *William Newkirk*, born July 21, 1791. 5. *Mary Newkirk*, born September 26, 1793. 6. *Rebecca Newkirk*, born November 11, 1795. 7. *Abraham Newkirk*, born April 19, 1798. 8. *Isaac Newkirk*, born July 27, 1801. 9. *Jacob Newkirk*, born September 11, 1803. 10. *Phebe Newkirk*, born December 22, 1805; died young. 11. *Thompson Newkirk*, born April 14, 1806. 12. *Victor M. Newkirk*, born September 3, 1811.
- vi. ANN, born November 28, 1764; died in Union County, Indiana, December 31, 1854; married Josiah Du Bois, born July 18, 1762, son of Rev. Jacob and Mary (Allegar) Du Bois. He died in Salem County, after which his widow Ann, and most of their children located in Fairfield, Franklin County, Indiana, where she died December 31, 1854. Issue, born in Salem County: 1. *Sarah* <sup>7</sup> *Du Bois*, born May 8, 1788. 2. *Mary Du Bois*, born December 16, 1790. 3. *Abraham Du Bois*, born January 9, 1792. 4. *Ann Du Bois*, born August 1, 1793. 5. *Abigail Du Bois*, born May 15, 1795. 6. *Rebecca Du Bois*, born March 6, 1796; died in Franklin County, Indiana, February 4, 1880; married William S. Rose, born Salem County, New Jersey, November 25, 1791; died Franklin County, February 1, 1876; ten children. 7. *Elizabeth Du Bois*, born April 16, 1804. 8. *Phebe Du Bois*, born May 8, 1807. 9. *Josiah Du Bois*, died young. 10. *Eleazer Du Bois*, died young.

27. GARRET<sup>5</sup> NIEUKIRK (*Cornelius*<sup>4</sup>, *Cornelis*<sup>3</sup>, *Gerretse*<sup>2</sup>, *Cornelisse*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Pilesgrove, later Pittsgrove, Salem County, New Jersey, March 23, 1726, and died there September 9, 1786, leaving a will, executed a month previous to his decease, which mentions all his children. Like many of his family and neighbors he was faithful to the Revolutionary cause and served for a time in the Commissary General's Department.

\* Muster Roll of Minute Men of Pittsgrove, Salem County, New Jersey, this volume, page 33.

He married May 16, 1753, Elizabeth Du Bois, born April 10, 1730; died January 6, 1785, daughter of Louis Du Bois and wife, Margaret Jansen and grand daughter of Jacob and Gerretje (Nieuwkirk) Du Bois, q. v. Both husband and wife are buried in the old Churchyard at Daretown. Their homestead, a spacious mansion at Pittsgrove, withstood, substantially unchanged, the ravages of time for more than a century.

Children of Garret and Elizabeth (Du Bois) Nieuwkirk, born at Pittsgrove:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, born May 1, 1754; married August 8, 1774 Robert Patterson.
- ii. CORNELIUS, born November 24, 1756; died Pittsgrove, Salem County, November 16, 1823; married March 19, 1776, Abigail Hanna, born March 3, 1757; died November 20, 1802. He enlisted as private in Captain Jacob Du Bois Company of Minute Men, September 10, 1775, and his name appears in subsequent muster-rolls. Issue, born in Salem County usually wrote their surname, Newkirk: 1. *Ann<sup>7</sup> Newkirk*, born October 24, 1777; married William Wallace. 2. *Elizabeth Newkirk*, born August 8, 1779; married Constant Woodman. 3. *Margaret Newkirk*, born August 25, 1781; married Hosbel Shull. 4. *Garrett Newkirk*, born August 10, 1783; married December 4, 1803, Catherine Elwell; five children, three of whom died young; of the others, *CAROLINE<sup>8</sup> E. NEWKIRK*, married Isaac Smith of Philadelphia; *MARGARET S. NEWKIRK*, married Samuel Hibler of Philadelphia. 5. *Mary H. Newkirk*, born November 24, 1786; married John M. Taber. 6. *Samuel Newkirk*, born January 12, 1788; died 1823; married and had issue; his son, *Matthews Newkirk*, merchant of Newark, Ohio, was Ruling Elder in the Presbyterian Church of that place. 7. *Sarah Newkirk*, born June 25, 1791. 8. *Matthew Newkirk*, born May 31, 1794; died in Philadelphia May 31, 1868, on his seventy-fourth birthday. He began mercantile life in Philadelphia in 1810; enlisted for service in the War of 1812, First Company Washington Guards, First Brigade, First Division, Pennsylvania Militia; engaged in business in 1821, under the firm named of Newkirk & Heberton, at 95 Market Street and by assiduity and prudence retired with a competence in 1839,\* and was thereby able to generally devote himself to public, charitable and religious affairs. He was a director in the United States Bank; first president of the Philadelphia, Wilmington and Baltimore Railroad, now part of the Pennsylvania system and in testimony of his fruitful and wise administration of the latter † a marble monument was erected on the line of the road at Gray's Ferry, on the west bank of the Schuylkill River below Philadelphia. Long connected with the Little Schuylkill Navigation Company,

\* His residence at the southwest corner of Thirteenth and Arch Streets, built in 1836, is claimed to have been the first private house in which gas was introduced throughout.

† To the construction of the whole line of the Philadelphia, Wilmington and Baltimore Railroad Mr. Newkirk lent his best energies. The present system of baggage checking is said to owe its *original suggestion* to him, and he was partly responsible for the origination of express service.



## ERRATA

*To face page 48.*

Correction and addition, line twenty-three: Cumberland County Marriage Records, Book A, in County Clerk's Office, Bridgeton, New Jersey, gives marriage, or license, date of Garrett Newkirk and Catherine Elwell, as of *November 4, 1802*. Their daughter, Caroline E. Newkirk, married *Isaac Robinson Smith* of Philadelphia, son of Walter and Elizabeth (Robinson) Smith of Marsh Creek, York County, Pennsylvania, and had issue. Among the latter, Elizabeth R. Smith married Colonel A. Loudon Snowden of Philadelphia, United States Minister to Greece, Roumania and Servia; also to Spain.

Line 28: Samuel Newkirk, born January 12, 1788; married Rachel Newkirk, born March 4, 1787, daughter of Matthew and Catherine (Burroughs) Nienkirk, *vide* page 52; line 37. Ed.

he devoted himself to the development of the resources of the land in Schuylkill County and to the advancement of the social and religious life of the colliers at Tamaqua. Mainly through his exertions in 1854, funds for the re-operation of the Cambria Iron Company at Johnstown, Pennsylvania were secured and its future assured. He was a member of the Committee of Philadelphia Select Council to erect Girard College; a contributor of money and real estate to the establishment of Fairmount Park; for thirty-four years an active Trustee of the College of New Jersey, now Princeton; president of the Female Medical College of Philadelphia; a large contributor to Lafayette College, and to the State Polytechnic College, of which latter he was for a time the president. He was also president of Pennsylvania State Temperance Society; an Elder of the Central Presbyterian Church of Philadelphia and a Trustee of The General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church from 1833 until his death, and treasurer thereof from 1838 to 1850. On May 1, 1817, he married Jane Reese Stroud who died in 1819, without issue; he married second, July 2, 1821, Margaret Heberton, daughter of George Heberton, Esq., of Philadelphia, who was the mother of all his children and who died November 28, 1841. In July, 1846, he married Hetty M., daughter of Edward Smith of Philadelphia, who survived him. Issue: four children who died young and the following: 1. GEORGE S. HEBERTON NEWKIRK, died September 22, 1861. 2. MARY JANE NEWKIRK, married William Henry Oliver of New York; died October 31, 1861. 3. WILLIAM HENRY NEWKIRK, died March 11, 1864. 4. MATTHEW NEWKIRK, JR., a clergyman of the Presbyterian Church, settled in Philadelphia, and author of *A Memorial of Matthew Newkirk*\* ix. *Hannah Newkirk*, born February 17, 1798; married June 6, 1816 Peter Du Bois, born July 24, 1789; died March 14, 1876; son of Thomas and Sarah (Foster) Du Bois.

- iii. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, born July 18, 1759; married Susanna Hurst; Revolutionary soldier, in Captain Cornelius Nieukirk's Company; died Pittsgrove; will dated February 23, 1784; proved June 2, 1784, named wife and infant children. Issue: 1. *Mary<sup>7</sup> Newkirk*, died young. 2. *John Newkirk*, died unmarried.
- iv. MARGARET, born February 17, 1762; married Jesse Rambo. Issue: *Catherine<sup>7</sup> Rambo*.
- v. SARAH, born June 1, 1765; died December 7, 1828; married David Vanmeter, born July 17, 1761; died November 25, 1816. Issue: 1. *Amy<sup>7</sup> Vanmeter*, born February 16, 1785; 2. *Elizabeth Vanmeter*, born July 16, 1788. 3. *Ephraim Vanmeter*, born May 16, 1791. 4. *Rebecca Vanmeter*, born May 8, 1796; married Benjamin Newkirk. 5. *Margaret Vanmeter*, born June 4, 1801.
- vi. MATTHEW, born March 22, 1769; died January 7, 1820; married first, Mary, daughter of Benjamin and Bathsheba (Dunlap) Van Meter, who died July 7, 1802; married second, March 5, 1803, Rebecca Mayhew, who died September 11, 1809, aged twenty-five years; married third, Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan Foster. Issue, born in Salem County, four by first marriage, three by third: 1. *Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> Newkirk*, born September 9, 1789; married ——— Essinger; removed to Pennsylvania; had issue. 2. *Bathsheba Newkirk*, born November 25, 1792; died June, 1861; married Judge Jeremiah Stull, born November 6, 1791; died October

\* *A Memorial of Matthew Newkirk*. Prepared by his only surviving son, Matthew Newkirk, Jr. Printed for Private Circulation, 8vo., p. 122, por. Philadelphia, 1869.

19, 1854, son of John and Mary Stull; both buried at Centerton, New Jersey; four children, born in Salem County. 3. *Ann Newkirk*, born March 7, 1795; died March 16, 1831; married first, Henry Van Meter; married second, James S. Caruthers, born March 20, 1782; died January 17, 1840; one child by first marriage; six by second, all born in Salem County. 4. *Sarah Newkirk*, born May 14, 1800; married November 3, 1821, Nicholas Olmstead; eight children born in Salem County. 5. *Matthew Newkirk*, born March 8, 1814; died Newark, Ohio, December 22, 1887; married at Cincinnati, March 2, 1837, Nancy Miller, St. Clair; six children, of whom three died young. 6. *Nathaniel Reeve Newkirk*, born July 22, 1817; was a physician at Bridgeton, New Jersey, where he died November 11, 1866; married December 5, 1856, Martha Reeve Bacon, born January 29, 1826; died July 22, 1909; daughter of John and Ann (Hall) Bacon of Salem County; six children, born in Cumberland County: ELIZABETH<sup>s</sup> THOMPSON NEWKIRK, born September 25, 1857; died young. JOHN BACON NEWKIRK, born March 6, 1859; married December 1, 1915, Mary Chapman Borton of Moorestown, New Jersey; no issue. MATTHEW NEWKIRK, born July 16, 1860; died young. ANNA BACON NEWKIRK, born January 7, 1862; died young. HORATIO WOOD NEWKIRK, born February 4, 1863; died young. ISAAC ROBERTS NEWKIRK, born March 22, 1865; resides in Philadelphia; married March 12, 1899, Mary Louisa Maris, born April 11, 1866; died October 14, 1924. Issue: i. *Louisa Maris Newkirk*, born January 23, 1901; married December 12, 1929, William Hill Steeble of Chestnut Hill, Philadelphia. ii. *Martha Bacon Newkirk*, born January 23, 1904. 7. *Mary Elizabeth Newkirk*, born August 26, 1819; died unmarried July 6, 1884.

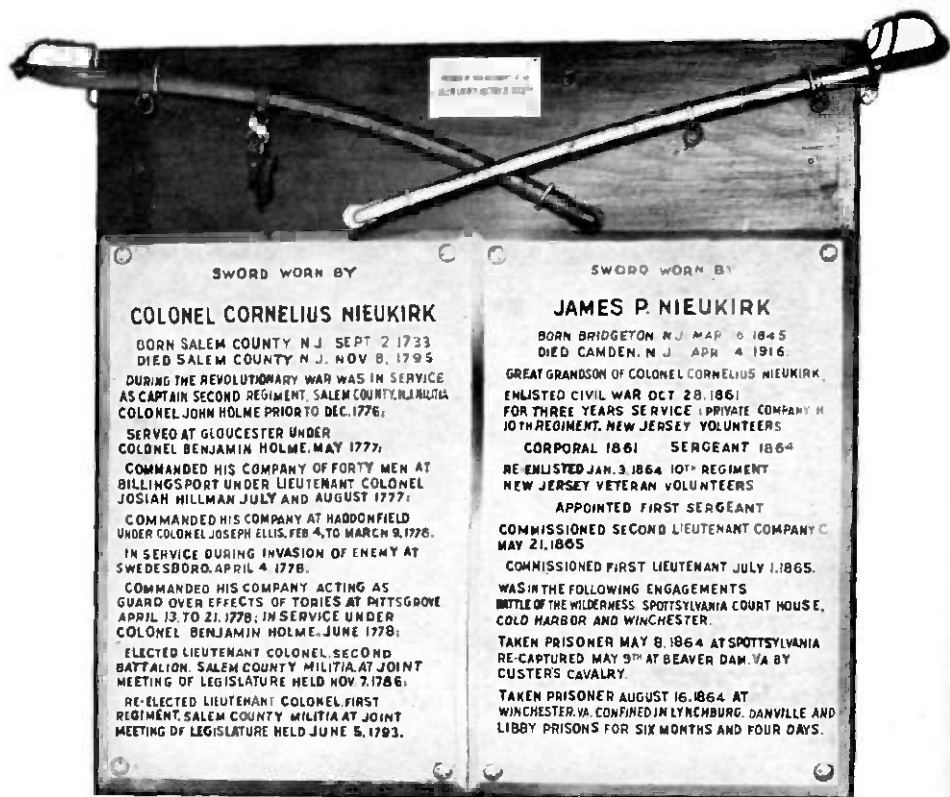
28. CORNELIUS<sup>s</sup> NIEUKIRK (*Cornelius<sup>4</sup>, Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), born in Pilesgrove, now Pittsgrove, Salem County, New Jersey, September 2, 1783, and died there, November 8, 1795. He was buried in the Presbyterian Church yard at Daretown, where repose his parents and many of his kinsfolk, and where the inscription on his gravestone reads:

Here lie the Remains / of Colonel / Cornelius Nieu-  
kirk. / Who departed this Life / November 8th 1795 /  
in the 61 year of his age. / He filled the various offices /  
of Life with general esteem. /

My Wife my Friends and Children dear  
Reflect on me without a tear:  
But when you think of my cold Grave,  
Remember him who dy'd to save,  
Attend the means which God hath giv'n  
To pardon Sin and give you Heav'n.

Hoc momento Eternitas pendit.

A good citizen and ardent patriot he was in service in the Revolution as Captain, Second Regiment, Salem County, New Jersey Militia, prior to December 13, 1776; was with other militia troops at Mt. Holly at the time of the Battle of Princeton; served at Gloucester under Colonel Benjamin Holme,



## REVOLUTIONARY AND CIVIL WAR SWORDS

Presented by descendants of respective owners to The Historical  
Society of Salem County, New Jersey

May 1777; commanded his Company of forty men at Billingsport, under Lieut. Col. Josiah Hillman, July and August 1777, and probably saw General Washington when he visited the fortification, August 1, of that year; in service October 1777; the Class Rolls of his Company, dated October 25, are given on succeeding pages, as is the pay-roll of his Company at Haddonfield; commanded his Company at Haddonfield under Colonel Jacob Ellis, February 4, to March 9, 1778; in service March 18, 1778; and during invasion of enemy at Swedesboro, April 4, 1778; commanded his Company which acted as guard over effects of Tories at Pittsgrove, April 13 to 21, 1778; in service June, 1778; and in July, 1778.\* With out doubt he saw later service. His military sword, worn during the Revolution, and that of his great-grandson, James P. Nieu Kirk of the Civil War, have been presented to the Salem County Historical Society. See photographic reproduction on opposite page.

Records in the Adjutant General's Office at Trenton show that he was commissioned Lieutenant-Colonel of Second Battalion of Salem County Militia, November 7, 1786; commissioned Lieutenant-Colonel of First Salem Regiment, June 5, 1793, and resigned as Lieutenant-Colonel of Fourth Salem Regiment of Militia, November 6, 1794.†

Colonel Cornelius Nieu Kirk and his brother, Matthew, were signatories to the Salem County petition of 1787, favoring the ratification of the Federal Constitution by the State of New Jersey.

His will of October 16, 1795; probated June 17, 1796 disposed of a considerable estate. He married October 19, 1758, Mary, daughter of Joast ‡ and Christiana Miller of Salem County, who is buried beside her husband in the Daretown Presbyterian Churchyard. Her gravestone bears the inscription: In / memory of / Mary widow / of Col. Cornelius Nieu Kirk / who departed this life / August 6th, 1806 / In the 67th year of her age.

---

\* *Salem County in the Revolution*, by Frank H. Stewart.

† Letter from Adjutant General R. Heber Breintnall, under date of July 23, 1906, to Adamson B. Newkirk of Los Angeles, California.

‡ Joast Miller, died in 1771, leaving wife Christiana, and children Henry, Mary, Catherine, Rachel, Rebecca, Abraham and William.—*New Jersey Archives*, vol. xxxiv, p. 349.

Children of Colonel Cornelius and Mary (Miller) Nieu-kirk, all born at Pittsgrove:

- i. GARRET<sup>a</sup>, named first in his father's will; probably not eldest child; is thought to have married Catherine Elwell of Pittsgrove, December 4, 1802.
- ii. RACHEL, born August 4, 1759, married first, October 24, 1778, William Elwell, who died April 14, 1788; leaving son, *Samuel Elwell*, named in will of his grandfather, Colonel Cornelius Nieu-kirk in 1795. Rachel (Nieu-kirk) Elwell married second, before October 16, 1795, Levi Elwell, whose will, dated November 11, 1807, probated the following year, names the children which follow and wife Rachel. Issue: *Isaac Elwell*, married in Salem County, April 6, 1811, Elizabeth Rose. 2. *Joast Elwell*. 3. *Matthew Elwell*. 4. *Dorothy Elwell*. 5. *Elizabeth Elwell* married March 19, 1822, David Du Bois; lived in Franklin County, Ohio.
- iii. JOAST, born 6 March, 1761; died August 22, 1825; married Sarah Ayers, born January 9, 1762; died November 1, 1821. Revolutionary soldier: private in Captain Cornelius Nieu-kirk's Company, October 20, 1777 to March 9, 1778; was commissioned Lieutenant in Salem County Militia under date of May 20, 1800. Issue, born at Pittsgrove: 1. *Jacob Newkirk*, born December 13, 1781. 2. *Joseph Newkirk*, born August 20, 1783. 3. *Susannah Newkirk*, born September 13, 1785. 4. *Rebecca Newkirk*, born June 14, 1788; died unmarried, October 28, 1813. 5. *Sarah Newkirk*, born March 30, 1790. 6. *Cornelius M. Newkirk*, born June 26, 1792; died May 4, 1874; married February 11, 1815, Michal Du Bois, born April 20, 1789; died June 30, 1864; daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Burroughs) Du Bois, *q. v.* 7. *Mary Newkirk*, born May 1, 1793; died June 9, 1794.
- iv. MATTHEW, born February 7, 1764<sup>\*</sup>; died September 27, 1823; Commissioned Second Lieutenant in Salem County Militia, October 11, 1799, and promoted to First Lieutenant, September 13, 1800; married December 18, 1785, Catherine Burroughs, born November 26, 1767; died April 28, 1828. Issue, born in Salem County: 1. *Rachel Newkirk*, born March 4, 1787. 2. *Hannah Newkirk*, born August 22, 1789. 3. *Christiana Newkirk*, born August 17, 1791. 4. *Benjamin Newkirk*, born December, 1794.
- v. CHRISTIANA, born January 21, 1765; † died January 1, 1833, buried in Daretown Churchyard; married April 16, 1809, William Lippincott; who pre-deceased her.
- vi. ABRAHAM, born June 4, 1768; died in Muskingum County, Ohio, in 1843; married October 5, 1807, Grace Loper, daughter of William and Elizabeth Loper. After the death of Abraham Newkirk his widow and family located near Mt. Carmel, Illinois. Issue, born in Salem County: 1. *William Newkirk*, born August 21, 1809; died near Mt. Carmel, June 4, 1877; was a physician; married March 11, 1832, Sarah Crooks in Muskingum County, where his five children were born. 2. *Hugh Newkirk*, born May 25, 1813; died near Mt. Carmel, June 6, 1848; married Theresa Herr and had five children. 3. *Zachariah Newkirk*, born June 15, 1816; died near Mt. Carmel, November 6, 1863; married first, Covilla Heggens;

<sup>\*</sup> Another date given as February 28, 1763.

<sup>†</sup> Another date, January 22, 1764.

- second, Eliza Ann Greathouse. Issue, two children by first, seven by second marriage, all born in Wabash County, Illinois.
- vii. REBECCA <sup>6</sup>, born August 3, 1771; died August 23, 1779.
- viii. ANDREW, born August 2, 1773; died January 2, 1850; married May 3, 1795, Tryphenia Fish, born April 11, 1776; died September 10, 1848. Issue, all born in Salem County: 1. William <sup>7</sup> Nieukirk, born January 29, 1797; died November 4, 1874; married first, March 20, 1824, Christianna Hitchner, who died October 11, 1851; second, Rebecca Fisher. No issue. 2. Enoch Nieukirk, born June 21, 1799; died in Salem County; married first, April 5, 1823, Lydia Hutchinson, born July 2, 1798; died February 3, 1828; married second, April 12, 1833, Susannah Ayars, born September 11, 1797; died October 26, 1851, daughter of John C. Ayars and wife Mary Sparks; married third, March 25, 1852, Ann Abbott, born September 24, 1816; died April 3, 1902, daughter of Joel and Susan Abbott; six children two by first marriage, one by second, three by third. 3. Lydia Nieukirk, born October 11, 1801; died January 28, 1802. 4. John Nieukirk, born December 26, 1802; died September 28, 1882, in Salem County; married first, Sarah Ann Elwell, born August 17, 1805; died February, 1857; married second, Hannah Moore; two daughters by first marriage. 5. Rebecca Nieukirk, born June 3, 1805; died unmarried, December 29, 1874. 6. Edmund Nieukirk, born September 23, 1807; died October 12, 1885; married October 11, 1834, Lydia Elwell, born February 13, 1816; died February 6, 1871; of their five children, a son, WILLIAM <sup>8</sup> NIEUKIRK, born March 19, 1839 alone survived; he married Hannah J. Cassiday; lived in Salem County; raised a large family, and died June 28, 1898. 7. Eliza Nieukirk, born August 11, 1812; died unmarried April 20, 1832. 8. Israel F. Nieukirk, born August 13, 1815; died May 22, 1847; married Temperance Anderson; one child: ANDREW A. NEWKIRK, born December 9, 1835; died unmarried March 1, 1883.
30. ix. CORNELIUS, married Mary Reed.
- x. ELIZABETH, born March 21, 1777; married November 8, 1796, John Cade; they located in Gloucester County, New Jersey, where he died in 1850. No issue.
- xi. BENJAMIN, born October 4, 1780; died November 15, 1827; married November 14, 1806, Elizabeth Elwell, born October 15, 1783; died September 7, 1867; both buried in iron-fenced enclosure in Daretown Presbyterian Churchyard. No issue.
- xii. MARY, born January 1, 1783; died June 8, 1786.
- xiii. JOHN, born August 28, 1785; died unmarried July 8, 1806.

# COLONEL NIEUKIRK'S PITTS GROVE MILITIA CLASS ROLLS.

"Class Rolls of Capt. Cornelius Nieukirk's Company,  
Salem County Foot Militia, October 20, 1777."

Cornelius Nieukirk, Capt.  
David Sithen, 1st Lieut.  
Abraham Elwell, 2nd Lieut.  
Joel Alderman, Ensign

## CLASS 1

Benj. Shores	William Richman, Sergeant
John Reed, Sr.	Edward Hughes
John Murphy	John Nelson, Sr.
John Simmons	James Garrat
William Hampton	John Nixon

## CLASS 2

William Aarons, Corporal

Isaac Richman	Neh. Richman
Abraham Elwell, Jr.	Samuel Goslin
William Loper	

## CLASS 3

Thomas Harding, Sergeant

Benj. Brown	Wm. Gentry
William Elwell	Enoch Moore
Thomas Harris	Wm. Alderman
Samuel Elwell	Chris. Van Zant

## CLASS 4

Abraham Nelson	Thomas Elwell
Samuel Mayhew	Richard Graham
F'k Dindlesbecks	Henry Richman
Joshua Lacy	Alexander Elwell

## CLASS 5

John Combs, Sergeant

John Reed, Jr.	John Nelson
James Stratton	Isaac Garrison
Joseph Johnson	William Shird
Joshua Clark	Joseph Nelson
John Richman	

## CLASS 6

James Odair	William Coon
David Mayhew	Henry Pawlin
John Cindle	Moses Doty
Thos. Pearson	John Mayhew
John Rutter	Obadiah Crothers
(or Butler)	

## CLASS 7

Robert Patterson	Uriah Biggs
Jonathan Elwell	Benj. Harding
Garret Aarons	John Jordan
Jesse Rambo	Daniel Goolder

## CLASS 8

Robert Ayres, Corporal

Joseph Nelson	John McCalshinder
Frederick Garrison	(Mac Altioner)
Cornelius Trimnel	Samuel Nelson
Moses Richman	David Nelson
Michael Money	Davis Nelson
Ananias Clark	Joast Nieu Kirk
Thomas Sparks	George Nixon
Hugh McGuire	Calvin Gamble
James McGuire	Thomas Hewitt
Peter Bateman	William Pounder
David Moore	Amariah Elwell
John Johnson	Robert Wible
Andrew Lock	Judah Foster
John Keen	James Stratton
	Daniel Nelson

For some reason, probably because they were not ordered out, or were absent at the time, the following names are crossed off the various classes: \*

\* Courtesy of Frank H. Stewart, *Salem County in the Revolution*.



CLASS 2

Hugh Cowperthwait	Thos. Hutchinson
John Garman	Samuel Mayhew
Joshua Combs	Joseph Casson

CLASS 3

Joseph Garrison	John Hewitt
-----------------	-------------

CLASS 4

	David Cake, Corporal
Abraham Graham	David Sayre

CLASS 5

Moses Atkinson	Amariah Elwell
	Joseph Cindle

CLASS 6

John Hutchinson

CLASS 7

Asa Pownder	William Smith
	James Murphy

CLASS 8

Jonathan Thurston	John Garrison
Daniel Nelson	Thomas Poarch
Cornelius Austin	Artis Seagrave
	Ananias Nelson

PAY ROLL AND AMMUNITION DISTRIBUTION.

A pay roll of Capt. Cornelius Nieukirk's Company of Foot Militia in Col. Benj. Holme's Battalion for the County of Salem under ye command of Col. Joseph Ellis in Haddonfield, March ye 7th, 1778.

Cornelius Nieukirk, Captain  
 David Sithen, Lieut.  
 Joel Alderman, Ensign  
 Solomon Smith, Sergeant  
 Isaac Garrison, Sergeant  
 George Dixon, Sergeant  
 Robert Ayres, Sergeant  
 Thomas Parker, Corporal  
 Adam Louderback, Corporal  
 John Dunlap, Corporal  
 Daniel Jarman, Corporal  
 Walter Harris, Drummer  
 Even Elwell, Fifer

PRIVATES

Garret Aarons	Richard McCaney
Uriah Biggs	Israel Moore
Joseph Bateman	Daniel Murphy
Ridgway Cook	George Martin
Peter Danford	Charles McHenry
Jonathan Elwell	David Nelson
James English	Joast Nieukirk
Jacob Elwell	Jacob Nelson
John Ford	Davis Nelson
Ezekiel Garrison	Asa Pownder
William Graham	Jesse Rambo
Calvin Gamble	Moses Richman

Benjamin Harding	Jacob Richey
Conrod Hires	James Sims
John Jordan	Jacob Sayres
Azariah Jarman	John Stull
Jackonias Lloyd	Joseph Straughn
Math. Lowderback	William Smith
Giles Loverin	Jeremiah Sutton
John Linsey	Lewis Thompson
Michael Money	Adam Woldrick
Samuel Mayhew	Benj. Weatherby
John McCoy	Thomas Adams

Nearly all of the above soldiers enlisted on February 4, 1778. Eight of them enlisted between that date and February 15th. They were discharged March 9th, 1778. Jacob Elwell and William Smith left.

Account of ammunition given out, Haddonfield, Feby. ye 6, 1778, to companies of:

Capt. Nieukirk  
 Capt. Haywood  
 Capt. Dickinson  
 Capt. Sparks  
 Capt. Kelley

#### CAPTAIN NIEUKIRK'S COMPANY

Cornelius Nieukirk—5 cartridges  
 David Sithin, 1st Lieut.  
 Abraham Elwell, 2nd Lieut.  
 Joel Alderman, Ensign—5 cartridges  
 Robert Patterson—5 cartridges  
 Jonathan Elwell—5 cartridges  
 Asa Pounder—5 cartridges  
 William Smith—5 cartridges  
 Evin Elwell, Fifer  
 Walter Harris, Drummer  
 Uriah Biggs—5 cartridges  
 Benjamin Harding—5 cartridges  
 John Jorden—5 cartridges and a gun  
 Thomas Mason—5 cartridges  
 Robert Ayres, Corporal—5 cartridges  
 Samuel Nelson  
 David Nelson—5 cartridges  
 Davis Nelson—5 cartridges  
 Joost Nieukirk—5 cartridges  
 Michael Money—a gun \*

---

\* Courtesy of Frank H. Stewart, *Salem County in the Revolution.*

## SIXTH GENERATION

29. ABRAHAM<sup>6</sup> NEWKIRK (*Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Barent<sup>4</sup>, Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse*) was born in Berkeley County, Virginia, March 10, 1764. With his father and others of his family he left Virginia and located in Washington County, Pennsylvania. Here in 1786, he purchased from his cousin, Henry Newkirk, a tract of land containing 413 acres, adjoining the town of Bentleyville, known as *The Legacy*, and this was the birthplace of all his children.

On March 28, 1816, he sold all his holdings in this tract and on April 15, 1817, purchased a farm of 110 acres on Brush Creek, Adams County, Ohio, a few miles west of Dunkinsville, on which he continued to reside until his death October 5, 1840. He donated a church lot and burying ground on one corner of his land, which is now known as Hull Church, and with his wife, Margaret, he is here buried, as are some of his children and descendants.

He married first in 1785, Margaret Knox, who died July 8, 1823, and second, Marcia Stewart who survived him.

Children of Abraham and Margaret (Knox) Newkirk:

- i. HANNAH<sup>7</sup>, born May 6, 1787; died September 18, 1864; married as second wife John Hull, born November 17, 1782; died November 22, 1865; lived at Dunkinsville, Ohio, and both were buried in Hull Churchyard. Issue, the first six born in Washington County, Pennsylvania, the last two at Dunkinsville: 1. *Newkirk's Hull*, born November 24, 1806; died September 21, 1884; married Miriam Freeland; lived at Dunkinsville; no issue. 2. *Abraham Hull*, born August 3, 1809; died December 3, 1868; married May 15, 1830, Eliza Gilpin; lived near Dunkinsville; nine children. 3. *Cyrus Hull*, born October 6, 1811; died in Grant County, Indiana, November, 1894; married Anna Jones; five children. 4. *Josiah Hull*, born August 6, 1813; died in Adams County, Ohio, October 6, 1875; married in 1835, Charlotte Jones, born September 19, 1816; died February 17, 1874; buried in Hull Churchyard; five children. 5. *Lorinda Hull*, born November 12, 1815; married December 9, 1834, John Kees; lived in Adams County, Ohio, and Brown County, Illinois; five children. 6. *Margaret Hull*, born January 10, 1817; died August 11, 1863; married Andrew Mahaffy; lived in Adams County, Ohio, and Brown County, Illinois. 7. *Orpha Hull*, born November 26, 1819; died Brown County, June 15, 1888; married August 17, 1840, Arthur Smith, born Adams County, Ohio, January 3, 1817; died November 15, 1885, in Brown County, Illinois; seven children. 8. *George Washington Hull*, born January 3, 1823; died Ashland, Kentucky, April 13, 1893; married Frances Dale Russell, born Stouts, Ohio, June 14, 1817; died August 4, 1886; one daughter.

31. ii. HENRY <sup>7</sup>, married Hannah Bentley.
- iii. ANNA, born June 1, 1792; married John B. Clary; lived in Cass County, Indiana, and died there August 29, 1839. Issue, the first, born in Darke County, Ohio, the remainder in Rush County, Indiana: 1. *Isaac s N. Clary*, born January 28, 1819; married December 7, 1843, Rebecca Remley; lived in Cass County, where he died October 5, 1899; nine children. 2. *Margaret Clary*, born August 17, 1820; married William Michael; lived and died at Logansport, Indiana; two children. 3. *John C. Clary*, born September 18, 1826; married first, 8 October, 1847, Susannah Foy, who died February 24, 1863; married second, 14 July, 1863, Narcissa W. Dunham; she died March 17, 1898, and he married third, Susannah Ballenger; lived at Logansport, of his nine children four died young. 4. *Rachel A. Clary*, born January 18, 1826; married in September, 1846, Thornley Michael; lived in Cass County and there died, March 6, 1905; five children. 5. *William D. Clary*, born May 12, 1828; married December 2, 1852, Elizabeth J. Worl; was living at Lucerne, Indiana, in 1877, with wife and nine children.
- iv. ORPHA, born July 15, 1794; married John Dunkin; moved to Memphis, Missouri, and there died in October, 1851. Issue, born in Adams County, Ohio: 1. *Harkless s Dunkin*, born May 9, 1816; married Lydia Matthews; lived at Dunkinsville, Ohio where she died October 19, 1877; five children. 2. *Henry Dunkin*, born January 8, 1818; married Virginia Sproule; lived in Dunkinsville; later in Memphis, and in Lee County, Iowa, where he died May 6, 1882; eight children, the youngest born in Lee County. 3. *Margaret Dunkin*, born August 1, 1820; married William Wittenmeyer; lived at Dunkinsville; buried with her three children at Jacksonburg, Ohio. 4. *John Dunkin*, born April 30, 1825; married first, September 7, 1847, Esther Jones; second October 30, 1858, Elizabeth Hilt; died at Browing, Missouri, February 15, 1884; ten children. 5. *Sarah J. Dunkin*, born August 20, 1832; married first March 5, 1851, Dr. George William Mason, born July 16, 1824; died at Tipton, Missouri, April 10, 1865; she married second, September 15, 1868, Rev. E. J. Keplinger, who died November 17, 1898; she lived the latter part of her life at Pueblo, California, and died there July 2, 1911; two children survived infancy. 6. *Joshua Dunkin*, born October 5, 1835; married November 16, 1853, his cousin Anna Fear, born December 21, 1833, *q. v.* who survived him; he died at Powersville, Missouri; eight children, three died young.
- v. NANCY, born October 3, 1796; married June 10, 1819, Dr. Peter Fear, born September 29, 1795; died June 7, 1855; lived in Adams County, Ohio, where she died October 24, 1850. Issue: 1. *Maria s Fear*, born February 22, 1820; married September 23, 1837, Charles Thurman, born February 22, 1812; died in 1890; resided in Adams County; nine children. 2. *Margaret Fear*, born August 2, 1822; married George Phillips, born February 16, 1818; died at West Union, Ohio, March 15, 1874; she died March 4, 1882, at Bahalia, Ohio; seven children. 3. *Francis Fear*, born December 11, 1824; married first, at Winchester, Ohio, January 29, 1851 Mary Ellen Sparks; married second, October 31, 1865, Martha Rawlings; he died at Waverly, Kansas, April 28, 1902; nine children, seven by first marriage, two by second. 4. *Orpha Fear*, born February 11, 1827; married Samuel Mahaffey; removed to a North Western State. 5. *Cyrus Fear*, born September 26, 1829; died young. 6. *John F. Fear*, born October 7, 1831; died young. 7. *Anna Fear*, born December 21, 1833; married her cousin Joshua

- Dunkin, q. v. 8. *Matilda Fear*, born January 6, 1836; married May 27, 1857, Samuel H. Beard, lived at West Union, Ohio; six children. 9. *William Fear*, born March 18, 1838; died young.
- vi. JOHN<sup>7</sup>, born March 17, 1799; married Sarah Walmsley, moved with his father to Adams County, Ohio; located later in Rush County, Indiana, and in 1855 in Tipton County, Indiana, where he died. Issue, born in Rush County: 1. *Elizabeth<sup>s</sup> Newkirk*, born May 30, 1825; married first, October 31, 1839, Wesley P. David; married second, August 24, 1874, James Morris, and died March 30, 1895; lived in Rush County; of her ten children, surnamed David, five died young, or unmarried. 2. *Emily A. Newkirk*, born October 1, 1827; married December 21, 1844, John P. Simmonds, and died in Tipton County, June 3, 1870; six children. 3. *Leah Newkirk*, born May 6, 1831; married Thomas Cochran; lived in Tipton County, and there died August 8, 1905; eight children. 4. *James Ross Newkirk*, born March 5, 1832; married March 19, 1856, Melissa A. Hasket; died after birth of youngest child, June 22, 1877; lived near Tipton, Indiana; ten children. 5. *Margaret A. Newkirk*, born June 3, 1837; married February 17, 1859, John Wesley Tichenor; lived in Tipton County; five children. 6. *Christopher C. Newkirk*, born September 24, 1838; married first, November 2, 1865, Sarah Walmsley; married second, March, 1872, Susan C. Eiler; lived in Tipton County, and there died February 10, 1904; three children, two by first marriage. 7. *John W. Newkirk*, born April 5, 1840; killed in the Civil War, 1862. 8. *Jonathan H. Newkirk*, born March 2, 1843; married October 6, 1867, Nancy A. Moody; lived at Frankton, Tipton County; two of his three children died young. 9. *Holliday S. Newkirk*, born January 25, 1847; married July 3, 1869, Frances Houchins; resided at Mapleton, Iowa; four children.
- vii. KEZIAH, born August 8, 1801; died February, 1884; married Amos Dunkin; lived in Adams County, Ohio. Issue: 1. *Abraham<sup>s</sup> Dunkin*, born September 26, 1824; died Bentonville, Ohio, April 23, 1898; married February 3, 1853, Martha Ann Downing; eight children. 2. *Hercules Dunkin*, born April 11, 1826; married Damaris Sample; lived at Bentonville, there died; five children. 3. *Sarah Dunkin*, born March 11, 1828; married first, March, 1849, Benjamin F. Howell; second, December 28, 1858, John Lawill, lived at Cherry Fork, Ohio; two children, surname Howell. 4. *Emma Dunkin*, born April 11, 1830; married ——— Myers; lived at Bentonville; died without issue, August 6, 1855. 5. *Jane Dunkin*, born February 7, 1832; married December 31, 1854, George H. Darling, born at West Liberty, West Virginia, May 7, 1833; lived at West Union, Ohio, where he died January 10, 1895, and she March 30, 1901; five children. 6. *Margaret Dunkin*, born April 24, 1834; married first, in March, 1859, Marcus Hawk, who died October 29, 1884; married second, George Roush; lived at Russell, Brown County, Ohio; four children, surname Hawk. 7. *Reason Dunkin*, born July 31, 1836; married in 1857, Frances Lawill; died without issue at his home, near Bentonville, Adams County.
- viii. SHIPMAN, born April 25, 1805; married Mary Bayless; born June 5, 1808; died March 5, 1873, daughter of Daniel Bayless\* lived in Rush County, Indiana; died August

\* *Vide Genealogy and History of the Newkirk, Hamilton and Bayless Families.* By Thomas J. Newkirk, Evanston, Illinois, 1916, sm. quarto, 88 pp. por.

- 31, 1874. Issue: 1. *Daniel s Bayless Newkirk*, born January 1, 1825; married August 3, 1845, Polly Hamilton, born January 1, 1829; lived in Madison County, Indiana, until 1869; appointed Justice of the Peace, November 1, 1855; was Captain of Company M, Second Regiment, 11th Military District of Indiana, under commission of July 18, 1854; removed to Rush County, where he died December 3, 1903; and his widow April 29, 1911; six children; one of whom was THOMAS s JEFFERSON NEWKIRK, Esq., born in Madison County, Indiana, October 30, 1854; died at Daytona, Florida, December 27, 1919; lawyer, and author of the *Genealogy and History of the Newkirk, Hamilton, and Bayless Families*, and collaborator with Dr. Adamson Bentley Newkirk in an enlarged history of the Newkirk family and affiliates; a tireless worker and of more than usual ability. 2. *Mary Newkirk*, born June 12, 1829; married February 14, 1850, Joseph Kiser; lived at Sexton, Indiana; she died November 16, 1912; eight children of whom three died young. 3. *Sarah J. Newkirk*, born December 11, 1830; married July 3, 1845 Aaron Walker, lived in Rush County she died, 1848; one surviving daughter. 4. *William Riley Newkirk*, born January 1, 1837; married first, August 20, 1855; Polly Ann Cross; married second, October 21, 1875, Rebecca Daugherty; lived in Rush County; three children. 5. *Malinda J. Newkirk*, born August 14, 1840; died December, 1920; married November 14, 1861, Joseph M. Bell; lived at Rushville, Rush County; six children. 6. *Margaret A. Newkirk*, born July 21, 1845; married February 1, 1866, George W. Hendrix, born in North Carolina, May 15, 1837; lived in Rush County, where she died December, 1913; five children. 7. *George Marshall Newkirk*, born August 11, 1850,\* married first, Melinda J. Cross; married second, April 27, 1881, Malissa Fry; lived in Rush County; died July 22, 1899; six children, two by first marriage.
- ix. WILLIAM 7, born August 1, 1806; married Rebecca Storer; lived at Belfast, Highland County, Ohio, where he died, April 19, 1887. Issue: 1. *Abraham s Newkirk*, born November 7, 1827; married first, November 10, 1853, Martha Ann Lovett; second, February 14, 1867, Eliza Ann Grimes; eight children, five by first marriage, born Highland County. 2. *Macy S. Newkirk*, born April 3, 1833; married September 30, 1847, John Williamson; lived at Ripley, Oklahoma; eleven children.
- x. CYRUS, born May 16, 1810; married Cassa Ann Phillips, born in Virginia, November 6, 1814, daughter of William Phillips; lived in Adams County, Ohio until the Spring of 1854, when with his wife and children he removed to Grant County, Indiana; died October 2, 1855. Issue: 1. *Abraham s Newkirk*, born August 17, 1834; married December 27, 1867, Rebecca J. Gray, born Randolph County, Indiana, May 12, 1849; lived in Grant County, where he died July 11, 1871; two children. 2. *William Newkirk*, born May 1, 1836; married first, November 6, 1861, Sarah S. Nesbit, who died September 17, 1900; married second, Anna Nesbit; lived in Grant County, and there died June 10, 1907; three children survived infancy. 3. *Margaret J. Newkirk*, born February 1, 1839; married June 9, 1861, Hercules S. Kilgore; lived at Swayzee, Grant County; six children. 4. *George Newkirk*, born November 5, 1842; married first January 9, 1867, Martha Ann Floyd; she died March 30, 1874, aged twenty-seven years; married second, July 18, 1875, Virginia Frances (Fellows) Kingery; of his five children but one survived: MAUDE s NEWKIRK, born

\* Another record gives 1849 as year of birth.

April 21, 1879, married November 24, 1902, Thomas Carey Devaney; lives at Eugene, Oregon. In August, 1862, George Newkirk enlisted in Co. H. 101 Indiana Volunteers of the Federal Army and served his Country until June 21, 1865, when he was honorably discharged, having participated in many of the noted battles\* of the Civil War; his Company became part of the Third Division of the 14th Army Corps of the Army of the Cumberland, and of its service he has left a most graphic account; † he resided in Monroe Township, Howard County, Indiana and was twice elected County Commissioner by large Republican majorities, serving from 1888 to 1894; was a prominent Mason, joining that Order in 1865 and passed through the various degrees.‡ 5. *Mary A. Newkirk*, born November 27, 1844; married April 16, 1864, Hamilton Bishop, born July 4, 1839; died September 23, 1909; she died July 28, 1908; resided in Howard County; seven children. 6. *Sarah K. Newkirk*, born September 10, 1846; died young. 7. *John Francis Newkirk*, born March 2, 1850; married March 29, 1877, Margaret Jane Warwick; lived at Swazey, Indiana; three children. 8. *Emma Elizabeth Ellen Newkirk*, born August 8, 1852; married October 5, 1870, John Wesley Bishop, residence Russiaville, Indiana; six children. 9. *Louisa Adaline Newkirk*, born October 7, 1854; married January 14, 1875, Milton Stout; residence Russiaville; four children.

- xi. *EMILY* †, born June 10, 1813; married first Charles Osman; married second Abraham Hawk. Issue: Two daughters by first marriage who died in early life.

30. CORNELIUS<sup>6</sup> NIEUKIRK (Colonel Cornelius<sup>5</sup>, Cornelius<sup>4</sup>, *Cornelis*<sup>3</sup>, *Gerretse*<sup>2</sup>, *Cornelisse*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pittsgrove, Salem County, New Jersey, September 13, 1775; was a farmer and died March 9, 1826. He married August 14, 1797, Mary Reed, born April 29, 1779; died September 23, 1823.

Children of Cornelius and Mary (Reed) Nieukirk, born in Pilesgrove:

- i. *JAMES* † *E. NIEUKIRK*, born May 23, 1798; died October 15, 1878; married first, Maria Vansant; second, Sarah Thomas. Issue born in Salem County: 1. *Reed*<sup>8</sup> *Newkirk*, born December 21, 1821. 2. *Mary A. Newkirk*, born October 23, 1824. 3. *Emily Newkirk*, born May 9, 1827. 4. *Sarah E. Newkirk*, born April

\* Including Utoy Creek, Jonesboro, Hartsville, Milton, Hoover's Gap, Tullahoma, Chickamauga, Chattanooga, Missionary Ridge, Graysville, Ringgold, Tunnel Hill, Rocky Face Ridge, Adairsville, Dalton, Resaca, Ackworth, Cassville, New Hope Church, Pickett's Mills, Culp Farm, Big Shanty, Lost Mountain, Pine Mountain, Marietta, Kenasaw Mountain, Smyrna, Peach Tree Creek, Atlanta, Chattahoochee River, Ezra Church, Murfreesboro, Allatoona, "The March to the Sea", Savannah, Sister's Ferry, "Through the Carolinas" and on to Washington, where he took part in the Grand Review of 1865.

† Copy of, in Newkirk Collection of The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania.

‡ *Biographical Sketch of George Newkirk*, printed at Georgetown, Indiana, n. d., 12mo., 4 pp., por.

- 12, 1829; died in Delaware; married Joseph Smith, lived in West Philadelphia, had one son, GEORGE W. SMITH. 5. Julia A. Newkirk, born October 21, 1833; married William D. Mullin; resided in Delaware City; had sons; surnamed Mullin, JAMES, WILLIAM and HARRY. 6. Firman A. Newkirk, born April 15, 1837; resided at Edgemore, Delaware; married March 19, 1862, Anna Maria Jarrell; had three children: ALEXANDER JARRELL NEWKIRK, born July 30, 1864; ELIZABETH NEWKIRK, born May 29, 1866; ALFRED C. NEWKIRK, born July 19, 1872. 7. William A. Newkirk, born July 4, 1840; died in Delaware; married Eliza Goose; had four children: WILLIAM NEWKIRK, FRANK NEWKIRK, LIDE NEWKIRK, JULIA NEWKIRK. 8. James E. Newkirk, born June 20, 1844; married March 18, 1869, Sarah E. Hynson; of the ten children, born in Baltimore, five survived childhood: JAMES E. NEWKIRK, born May 20, 1871; CLARA V. NEWKIRK, born September, 1874; FLORENCE MAY NEWKIRK, born February 3, 1878; MARY E. NEWKIRK, born July 31, 1884; ALICE V. NEWKIRK, born March 8, 1888.
- ii. EMILY NIEUKIRK, born May 23, 1800; died in Salem County, March 6, 1876; married February 1, 1821, William Conklyn, Jun., born March 21, 1797; died August 6, 1868. Issue, born at Deerfield, New Jersey: 1. George Whitefield Conklyn, born May 18, 1822. 2. Charles Pitman Conklyn, born September 1, 1823; died unmarried February 7, 1851. 3. Mary Reed Conklyn, born October 9, 1825; married William S. Harker; resided at Deerfield; four children. 4. Elizabeth Newkirk Conklyn, born July 18, 1828; married George W. Cake; resided at Bridgeton, New Jersey; seven children. 5. Martha A. Conklyn, born September 25, 1832; married Charles Fithian Boone; died at Woodstown, New Jersey; four sons. 6. Caroline Conklyn, born August 31, 1834; married November 8, 1851, Charles Loveland Frazer; resided at Bridgeton; two children.
- iii. ALEXANDER NIEUKIRK, born August 23, 1802; died December 29, 1823.
- iv. FURMAN NIEUKIRK, born November 25, 1805; died June 28, 1806.
- v. REED NIEUKIRK, born June 5, 1810; married March 22, 1834, Jane S. Young, born January 13, 1815; died September 28, 1872. Issue: 1. Tamson Brickett Newkirk, born December 19, 1834; married March 11, 1855, Isaac A. Smith; resided at Salem; had three children to survive infancy. 2. Thomas A. Newkirk, born February 23, 1837; died at Salem, July 17, 1912; married February 5, 1861, Kate Dunham; four children, born in Salem County: PRESTON S. NEWKIRK, married Belle Shephard; FANNIE S. NEWKIRK, married George W. Fowler; FRANK H. NEWKIRK, born March 9, 1873; died January 21, 1888; HOWARD B. NEWKIRK, married Jane Westcott Murphy. 3. John Young Newkirk, born July 7, 1843; married May 15, 1872, Ella Spence Shaw; resided in Salem County; had seven children. 4. Aaron H. Newkirk, born November 16, 1849; married Sally Jenkins; resided at Salem; three children. 5. Isaac Smith Newkirk, born September 10, 1855; married April 14, 1884, Sally B. Ray; resided at Salem; six children.
- vi. FURMAN NIEUKIRK, born December 8, 1813; died September 8, 1825.
32. vii. LAMBERT NIEUKIRK, married Ann Mitchell.
33. viii. ELBERT NIEUKIRK, married Hannah Brooks.



## SEVENTH GENERATION

31. HENRY<sup>7</sup> NEWKIRK (*Abraham<sup>6</sup>, Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Barent<sup>4</sup>, Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Garretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), born near Bentleyville, Washington County, Pennsylvania, December 25, 1789; married February 20, 1816, Hannah Bentley, born November 27, 1792, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Baldwin) Bentley \* of Sharon, Pennsylvania.

Shortly after marriage he removed from his birthplace to Brown County, Ohio, formed from Adams County in 1817. Here in 1819, in conjunction with Allen Woods, he purchased and platted the town of Georgetown, the County seat. He died October 24, 1821 and is buried in the old Cemetery of the town. His widow married William Shepperd and died in Georgetown, May 5, 1856.

Children of Henry and Hannah (Bentley) Newkirk, born at Georgetown:

- i. LORINDA<sup>8</sup>, born June 7, 1817; married July 19, 1837, Dr. James Sidwell, born September 6, 1814; died October 7, 1866. Of their seven children, but one, *Nathan<sup>9</sup> Henry Sidwell*, M. D. lived to maturity. He, born October 18, 1840; died June 15, 1883, at Wilmington, Ohio, married and had nine children.
- ii. ADAMSON BENTLEY, born March 12, 1819; was graduated from the Starling Medical College of Columbus, Ohio, March 1, 1849, and practiced medicine the balance of his life in Jamestown, Zenia, and Freesburg, Ohio; Memphis, Tennessee; Manteno and Chicago, Illinois, and Falls City, Nebraska. During the Civil War he was agent of the United States Government, and during President Grant's term of office, he was Internal Revenue Collector for the 8th District of Tennessee located at Memphis. He died at Falls City, December 18, 1883, from injuries received by a fall when making a professional call at night. He married September 4, 1844, Lucy Mary Taliaferro Barker, born in Bracken County, Kentucky, August 18, 1826; died in Chicago, December 18, 1882, daughter of William Musgrave and Jane Champ (Buckner) Barker. Issue: 1. *Laura<sup>9</sup> Matilda Newkirk*, born Jamestown, Ohio, July 24, 1847; died Los Angeles, August 30, 1930; married June 15, 1871, Henry Jacob Shepherd, born Marion, Ohio, September 29, 1842; died Raleigh, Tennessee, October 15, 1871; married second, January 1, 1879, Andrew Kinkaid Shepherd,† born Ripley, Ohio, November

---

\* For information on the ancestry and family of Benjamin Bentley, vide *THE BENTLEY FAMILY WITH GENEALOGICAL RECORDS. The Tribe of Benjamin.* By General Roeliff Brinkerhoff, 1897.

† A second cousin of Henry Jacob Shepherd and half brother of William Shepherd, who married Hannah (Bentley) Newkirk, widow of Henry Newkirk.

18, 1820; died San Diego, California, March 21, 1905; two children by second marriage: LUCY<sup>10</sup> ETHEL SHEPHERD; ADAMSON CLARE SHEPHERD. 2. *William Henry Newkirk*, born Jamestown, Ohio, December 3, 1849; died January 26, 1850. 3. *Clara Barker Newkirk*, born near Feesburg, Ohio, May 9, 1851; resided at Los Angeles. 4. *John Naylor Newkirk*, born Chicago, September 17, 1854; died at San Diego, June 30, 1928; postmaster, San Diego, two terms, held other public offices; married May 24, 1882, Alice Parker, born May 27, 1857; died October 15, 1922, daughter of Albert Parker and niece of Senator Cullum of Illinois; two daughters: JULIET<sup>10</sup> CULLUM NEWKIRK; LUCY BARKER NEWKIRK. 5. *Adamson Bentley Newkirk, Jr.*, born Hyde Park, Chicago, March 12, 1858; was graduated from Rush Medical College of Chicago, February 24, 1860; after which he engaged in the practice of his profession at Falls City, Nebraska. In November, 1889, he removed to Los Angeles, where he was eminently successful as a physician and surgeon until shortly before his death; was President of San Pedro Cancer Sanitarium for a number of years, specializing in radium treatment. He died May 12, 1927, when the Los Angeles Commandery No. 9, Knights Templar, of which he was an honored member, took charge of his funeral service. In addition to his arduous calling, Dr. Newkirk had long been engaged in collecting genealogical data of the male and female descendants of Cornelisse Van Nieuwkirk of Slichtenhorst, Holland, whose two sons, Gerret and Mattheus, came to New Netherland on the ship *Moesman* in 1659. By great assiduity, and in collaboration with Thomas J. Newkirk\* of Evanston, Illinois, he accumulated a vast amount of family source material which, tabulated and bound in 47 folio manuscript volumes, now form the Collection bearing his name in The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania. He married at Falls City, June 7, 1887, Eva May Ingram, born at Highland, Iowa, July 20, 1860; died Los Angeles; daughter of Rev. J. W. Ingram and wife, Julia Hicks. It is owing to Mrs. Newkirk's interest in carrying out her husband's wishes that his collection has its present depository; in appreciation of her action the Society's Board of Directors elected her to honorary membership; a son, WILLIAM<sup>10</sup> BENTLEY NEWKIRK of Falls City survives. 6. *Jane Champ Newkirk*, born Manteno, Illinois, December 31, 1860; married at Falls City, February 16, 1889, Charles Edward Smith; together they attended the International Sunday School Convention held in Jerusalem, Palestine, in April 1904; later they had charge of the American School of Archaeology, and made their home in Jerusalem until 1910, when they returned to America; Mr. Smith died at Boyle Heights, Los Angeles, September 11, 1917; Mrs. Smith is, 1933, a resident of Los Angeles; one son, died in infancy. 7. *Joseph Thornton Newkirk*, born Chicago, January 25, 1864; died in Los Angeles, January 18, 1925; married at Los Angeles, January 6, 1897, Mrs. Elizabeth Auer; no issue. 8. *Malvina Ann Newkirk*, born Raleigh, Tennessee, August 20, 1867; resides at Los Angeles.

- iii. CYRUS<sup>8</sup>, born Brown County, Ohio, March 12, 1821; married December 3, 1849, Rebecca Isaminger, born Franklin Furnace, Ohio, June 29, 1828. He first devoted his attention to the iron industries of Ohio, superintended the building of the Buckeye and Vinton Furnaces, was General Manager of the

\* Thomas J. Newkirk, author of *Genealogy and History of the Newkirk, Hamilton and Bayless Families*, q. v.

Buckeye Furnace in 1852-53, and General Manager of the Vinton Furnace 1854-57. He moved to Sedalia, Missouri, where he was President of its First National Bank, Treasurer and a Director of Sedalia, Kansas City & Southern Railroad, 1879; a Director in Kansas City & Southern Lumber Company (mill and plant at Sedgwick, Arkansas); President of Board of Trade of Sedalia, 1888; shortly after this he went to Los Angeles and there died December 16, 1902; his widow died June 7, 1907. Issue: 1. *Mary<sup>9</sup> Eliza Newkirk*, born Buckeye Furnace, November 18, 1852; resides, 1933, at Los Angeles; married November 3, 1875, Samuel Scarlet Woodward, born Shelby, Ohio, December 6, 1833; died June 17, 1911; one son LEIGH<sup>10</sup> N. WOODWARD. 2. *Emma Jane Newkirk*, born Vinton Furnace, November 15, 1855; resides 1933, at Corona, California; married at Sedalia, November 29, 1881, Edward Augustus Phillips, born Pennington, New Jersey, March 31, 1835; died at Ocean Park, California, October 12, 1909; four sons were born in Kansas City: NEWKIRK<sup>10</sup> READING PHILLIPS, now deceased; GRANT KENNEDY PHILLIPS; EDWARD AUGUSTUS PHILLIPS; JOHN HOWELL PHILLIPS. 3. *Ida Belle Newkirk*, born McArthur, Ohio, August 4, 1861; married, Sedalia, November 23, 1892; Elmer Satley; residence Monessen, Pennsylvania; one daughter, DOROTHY<sup>10</sup> SATLEY. 4. *Lucy Markley Newkirk*, born Georgetown, Ohio, June 26, 1862; died at Redlands, California, December 28, 1912; married October 8, 1884, George M. Galbreath, three children. 5. *Corrie Alice Newkirk*, born Sedalia, August 12, 1867; married at Sedalia, June 3, 1891, William Minton Jones; resides at Sedalia; two children.

32. LAMBERT<sup>7</sup> NIEUKIRK (*Cornelius<sup>6</sup>, Colonel Cornelius<sup>5</sup>, Cornelius<sup>4</sup>, Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), was born in Pittsgrove, Salem County, New Jersey, November 26, 1815, and there died. He married September 23, 1836, Ann Mitchell.

Children of Lambert and Ann (Mitchell) Nieukirk, all born in Salem County and all used Newkirk as their surname:

- i. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> M. NEWKIRK, born December 18, 1837; died March 2, 1900; married December 8, 1860, Anna E. Seagrave. Issue, born in Salem County: 1. *Sarah<sup>9</sup> Ann Newkirk*, born October 21, 1862; married March 22, 1881, John F. Foster; residence Collingswood, New Jersey; nine children, surname Foster. 2. *Nettie Newkirk*, born March 26, 1866; married February 15, 1886, John T. Wykoff; residence Sewell, New Jersey; four children, surname Wykoff. 3. *James Sinnickson Newkirk*, born January 6, 1868; married August 24, 1907, Catherine Bittner; residence, Camden, New Jersey; three children, surname Newkirk. 4. *Lena S. Newkirk*, born April, 1870; married June 27, 1889, Howard C. Norcross; residence Haddonfield, New Jersey; three children, surname Norcross. 5. *Georgeanna Newkirk*, born July 8, 1878; married August 19, 1899, Job Kay Stratton; residence Haddonfield; two children, surname Stratton. 6. *Clara Newkirk*, born September 11, 1880; married September 27, 1899, Robert Harris Stafford, residence Haddonfield; one son, surname Stafford.
- ii. JOSEPH H. NEWKIRK, born December 14, 1839; married March 8, 1865, Mary E. Dilks. Issue, born in Cumberland County, New Jersey: 1. *Ann<sup>9</sup> Newkirk*, born July 18, 1866; married

- February 12, 1887, Edward Harris, residence Quinton, New Jersey; two children, surname Harris. 2. *John P. Newkirk*, born October 9, 1867; married October 17, 1894, Lotta Welch, residence Bridgeton, five children. 3. *Elbert Newkirk*, born October 13, 1869; married March 13, 1894, Emma C. Lawrence, residence Bridgeton, four children. 4. *Mollie Newkirk*, born December 20, 1871; died in Salem County; married December, 1895, Samuel H. Shimp; four children. 5. *Emma R. Newkirk*, born September 24, 1873; married John D. Mitchell; residence Shiloh, New Jersey; six children. 7. *Frank Newkirk*, born August 20, 1875; married December 21, 1898, Hannah M. Rasinger; residence Bridgeton; seven children. 8. *Richard A. Newkirk*, born April 10, 1877; married August 18, 1902, Henrietta Johnson Loper; residence Greenwich, New Jersey. 9. *Eva H. Newkirk*, born November 16, 1878; married March 8, 1905, George Padgett; residence Harmersville, New Jersey. 10. *Jennie C. Newkirk*, born November 4, 1884.
- iii. *JOHN S. P. NEWKIRK*, born August 17, 1843; died April 10, 1864.
- iv. *MARY NEWKIRK*, born June 3, 1884; married July 13, 1867, John Holladay; residence, Hancock's Bridge, New Jersey. Issue, born in Salem County: 1. *William S. Holladay*, born and died November 8, 1868. 2. *Rachel Holladay*, born May 25, 1870; married ——— Nittinger; residence Salem, New Jersey; nine children. 3. *Caroline E. Holladay*, born February 10, 1874; married December 14, 1891, H. Lindley Smith; residence Greenwich; ten children. 4. *Lambert Holladay*, born February 8, 1876; married December 3, 1901, Elizabeth C. Daniels; residence Pennsgrove, New Jersey; seven children, three of whom died in infancy. 5. *Samuel Holladay*, born December 5, 1880; married June 21, 1898, Emily Sheppard; residence Greenwich; six children. 6. *George Holladay*, born September 18, 1884; married Mary Welch; residence Philadelphia. 7. *Lillie F. Holladay*, born July 13, 1887; \* married March 28, 1905 Henry Warren Pancoast; residence Hancock's Bridge; two children. 8. *Anna Holladay*, born February 27, 1888. 9. *Mary Holladay*, born October 18, 1891. 10. *John Holladay*, born April 7, 1894.
- v. *SAMUEL C. NEWKIRK*, born November 12, 1846; died in Salem County; married Phebe P. Hannah. Issue, born in Salem County: 1. *Edward S. F. Newkirk*, born June 18, 1867. 2. *Jennie Newkirk*, born December 14, 1869.
- vi. *CAROLINE E. NEWKIRK*, born July 26, 1851; married December 10, 1870, Richard Sayre; residence Atlantic City, New Jersey. Issue: 1. *Ephraim S. Lambert Sayre*, born March 23, 1872; died young. 2. *Evaline Sherron Sayre*, born June 24, 1874; married October 4, 1898, Daniel C. Reynolds; residence Atlantic City. 3. *Albert S. Sayre*, born April 23, 1877; married July 22, 1900, Bertha Conover; residence Atlantic City. 4. *Howard L. Sayre*, born October 5, 1880; married February 2, 1904, Lillian Conover; residence Atlantic City. 5. *Milton W. Sayre*, born May 16, 1883; married September 3, 1903, Florence Goodyear; residence Atlantic City. 6. *Edith A. Sayre*, born July 13, 1889; married November 12, 1911 Eugene B. Parker; residence Atlantic City.
- vii. *QUINTON K. NEWKIRK*, born January 19, 1856; married March 7, 1883, Lydia Ridgway; residence Greenwich. Issue: 1. *Anna S. Ridgway Newkirk*, born May 1, 1884; died January 12, 1904. 2. *William Powell Newkirk*, born December 25, 1885. 3. *Mary Harris Newkirk*, born August 30, 1889.
- viii. *CHARLES R. NEWKIRK*, born January 14, 1858; married Sallie B.

\* August 5, 1886 is also given as date of birth.

## ERRATA

*To face page 67.*

Correction, line twenty-two: should read William Brooks Nienkirk married *Mary F. Glaspey*, not Glasbey.

Page 69, line five: Cumberland County Marriage Records, Book B, County Clerk's Office, Bridgeton, New Jersey, gives marriage, or license, date of William Brooks Nienkirk and *Mary G. Glaspey* as of June 25, 1867. Ed.

- Farnkoff; residence Woodstown, New Jersey. Issue, born at Woodstown: 1. Susan<sup>9</sup> A. Newkirk, born March 26, 1879. 2. Henry Newkirk, born July 7, 1882; died young. 3. Ann Newkirk, born September 14, 1885; died young. 4. Maggie Newkirk, born June 5, 1887; died young. 5. Charles Newkirk, born July 22, 1888; died young. 6. Benjamin Newkirk, born August 22, 1889; died young. 7. Malinda Newkirk, born September 13, 1890. 8. Anna May Newkirk, born August 3, 1892; died young. 9. Florence Newkirk, born December 31, 1897. 10. John Newkirk, born August 28, 1898; died young.
- ix. LAMBERT<sup>8</sup> NEWKIRK, born October 14, 1860; married Sarah Elwell.

33. ELBERT<sup>7</sup> NIEUKIRK (Cornelius<sup>6</sup>, Colonel Cornelius<sup>5</sup>, Cornelius<sup>4</sup>, Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>), born at Pittsgrove, Salem County, New Jersey, September 23, 1818; died in Cumberland County, New Jersey, June 10, 1893. He married March 11, 1841, Hannah Brooks, born June 23, 1820; died September 26, 1890; daughter of John Brooks, Philadelphia, born February 1, 1785; died in 1833, and his wife, Margaret Low, born March 31, 1789; died December 25, 1875.

Children of Elbert and Hannah (Brooks) Nieukirk, born in Cumberland County:

34. i. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> BROOKS NIEUKIRK, married Mary F. Glasbey.
- ii. JOHN BROOKS NIEUKIRK, born February 17, 1843; died April 20, 1920; served in the war to maintain the Union, in Company H, 24th Regiment, New Jersey Volunteers; married May 28, 1864, Mary Ann Ireland, born October 18, 1845; died May 23, 1932; resided in Bridgeton. Issue: 1. Margaret<sup>9</sup> Kendall Nieukirk, born December 5, 1864; died October 8, 1932; married December 1, 1886, Charles H. Kienzle, born February 13, 1865; residence Bridgeton; two children: EDWARD<sup>10</sup> F. KIENZLE born September 14, 1887; died April 19, 1915; married May 29, 1903, Verna Emily Long, born April 11, 1891; residence Bridgeton; two children. MARGARET C. KIENZLE, born May 22, 1891; married April 12, 1913, Edwin A. McGraw, born October 1, 1888; two children. 2. Hannah B. Nieukirk, born November 4, 1866; married September 30, 1890, Franklin J. Lore, born June 18, 1867; residence Bridgeton; two children: FRANKLIN<sup>10</sup> J. LORE, Jr., born August 24, 1891; married July 5, 1916, Mildred Hunt, born May 27, 1893; two children. HARRY T. LORE, born January 3, 1894; married February 28, 1918, Pearl Leiser, born November 10, 1898. 3. Elizabeth Nieukirk, born February 10, 1869; married February 20, 1895, William L. Naglee born January 26, 1869; residence Pleasantville, New Jersey; had issue: HELEN<sup>10</sup> H. NAGLEE, born June 14, 1896; married June 6, 1917, George W. Reed, born February 22, 1897. 4. Mary Ann Nieukirk, born December 28, 1870; died July 20, 1872.
35. iii. JAMES P. NIEUKIRK, married Rachel Rice Ford.
- iv. ADELINE BROOKS NIEUKIRK, born June 14, 1846; died May 18, 1893; married January 3, 1864, Joseph L. Mulford, born September 24, 1844; died July 5, 1912, served in the United States Navy during the Civil War; son of David P. Mulford and his wife Phebe Sutton. Issue, born in Cumberland County: 1. Henry<sup>9</sup> Kendall Mulford, born October 10, 1866; married November 12, 1890, Lillian Bell Ware, born June 23, 1867; residence Phila-

- delphia. Five children: MARION<sup>10</sup> RAY MULFORD, born February 17, 1892; died January 18, 1919; married April 30, 1918, Colonel Robert Edes Kimball, no issue. HENRY KENDALL MULFORD, Jr., born December 11, 1893; married September 14, 1918, Jeannette Sheaffer; issue: *Elizabeth<sup>11</sup> Sheaffer Mulford*, born May 1, 1920. ESTHER STEWART MULFORD, born March 6, 1895; died June 23, 1932; married October 3, 1917, Arthur Leon Meyer and has two children: *Marion<sup>11</sup> Mulford Meyer*, born March 20, 1921; *Suzanne Meyer*, born June 18, 1923. LILLIAN WARE MULFORD, born February 12, 1902; married June 18, 1925, Henry Harold Fehr, born March 18, 1900. 2. *Ray Ford Mulford*, born June 24, 1886; died February 8, 1889.
- V. MARY<sup>9</sup> REED NIEUKIRK, born December 6, 1852; died December 18, 1914; married March 23, 1869, Joseph Atwood Fisler, born October 23, 1843; died May 10, 1913; resided at Clayton, New Jersey. Issue, born at Clayton: 1. *Elbert<sup>9</sup> Nieukirk Fisler*, born October 24, 1870; married August 6, 1890, Nellie Hewitt Herring, born April 30, 1875; residence Clayton; six children: JOSEPH<sup>10</sup> MULFORD FISLER, born February 5, 1892; married February 13, 1915, Selina P. Ladd, born December 4, 1890; issue: *Joseph<sup>11</sup> Mulford Fisler, Jr.*, born August 8, 1917. LUBERTA<sup>10</sup> FISLER, born October 20, 1894; died January 18, 1933; married first, October 14, 1917, Lawrence Brown Ford, born June 26, 1897; died July 11, 1921; married second, January 1, 1926, Robert E. Moore, born February 3, 1899; issue by first marriage: *Mildred<sup>11</sup> Ford*, born January 19, 1921. ELBERT<sup>10</sup> NIEUKIRK FISLER, Jr., born June 24, 1896; DENNIS<sup>10</sup> HAYS FISLER, born April 3, 1899; married April 24, 1922, Doris Sutliff, born March 24, 1898; has issue: *Ruth<sup>11</sup> Fisler*, born January 23, 1923. RUSSELL<sup>10</sup> C. FISLER, born June 11, 1902; LESLIE<sup>10</sup> CRANOR FISLER, born March 20, 1904. 2. *Euphemia<sup>9</sup> Fisler*, born June 21, 1872; died December 14, 1888. 3. *Florence<sup>9</sup> Fisler*, born April 10, 1874; married May 14, 1902, James Preston Potter, born July 28, 1874; died May 21, 1926; residence Clayton; one child died an infant. 4. *Warren<sup>9</sup> Fisler*, born February 9, 1881.

## EIGHTH GENERATION

34. WILLIAM<sup>9</sup> BROOKS NIEUKIRK (*Elbert<sup>7</sup>, Cornelius<sup>6</sup>, Colonel Cornelius<sup>5</sup>, Cornelius<sup>4</sup>, Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup>, Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), born Cumberland County, New Jersey, December 6, 1841; died June 21, 1918, served in the United States Navy during the Civil War. He married January 21, 1867, Mary F. Glaspey, born June 17, 1839; died May 29, 1924.

Children of William Brooks and Mary F. (Glaspey) Nieu-kirk, born in Cumberland County:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>9</sup> GLASPEY NIEUKIRK, born February 21, 1869; married June 20, 1896, Alna Pratts; born June 21, 1874; residence Bridgeton. Seven children: 1. *Ruth<sup>10</sup> Woodruff Nieu-kirk*, born March 20, 1897; married November 11, 1920, Hewitt A. Cole born March 9, 1893; four children: ROY<sup>11</sup> B. COLE, born May 25, 1921; DOROTHY<sup>11</sup> M. COLE, born April 13, 1923; HELEN D. COLE, born November 17, 1925; HARRY<sup>11</sup> A. COLE, born June 27, 1927. 2. *Lucy<sup>10</sup> Pratts Nieu-kirk*, born March 2, 1899; married January 1, 1920, Oscar T. Brown; born October 10, 1883. Issue: FRANCIS<sup>11</sup> E. BROWN, born December 5, 1921. JEAN<sup>11</sup> E. BROWN, born July 26, 1925. 3. *Mary Emma Nieu-kirk*, born July 11, 1901; married February 10, 1923, William S. Davis, born December 22, 1894. Issue: ARTHUR<sup>11</sup> S. DAVIS, born September 16, 1925. 4. *Grace<sup>10</sup> B. Nieu-kirk*, born June 23, 1903. 5. *Edith<sup>10</sup> Mulford Nieu-kirk*, born July 15, 1905. 6. *Alna<sup>10</sup> Francis Nieu-kirk*, born July 19, 1908. 7. *William Thomas Nieu-kirk<sup>10</sup>*, born May 15, 1910.
- ii. ELBERT NIEUKIRK, born June 7, 1874; unmarried; resides near Bridgeton.

35. JAMES<sup>8</sup> POLK NIEUKIRK (*Elbert<sup>7</sup>, Cornelius<sup>6</sup>, Colonel Cornelius<sup>5</sup>, Cornelius<sup>4</sup>, Cornelis<sup>3</sup>, Gerretse<sup>2</sup> Cornelisse<sup>1</sup>*), born Bridgeton, New Jersey, March 16, 1845; died Camden, New Jersey, April 4, 1916. When sixteen years of age, inspired to assist in perpetuating the Union, he, one morning on his way to school, hid his books under a fence and disappeared. When found by his parents at Beverly, New Jersey, he had enlisted on October 28, 1861 for three years' service in Company H, 10th Regiment New Jersey Volunteers, and before the close of the year became a Corporal. He re-enlisted January 3, 1864 in the 10th Regiment, New Jersey Veteran Volunteers, and was made 1st Sergeant. On May 21, 1865, he was commissioned Second Lieutenant Company C, 10th Regiment, and on July 1, of the same year, First Lieutenant, Company C, and was honorably discharged at the close of the War, July 1865. His regiment was part of Sedgwick's



6th Army Corps, and with it he participated in the battles of the Wilderness, Spottsylvania, Cold Harbor and Winchester, Virginia. He was taken prisoner May 8, 1864, at Spottsylvania, and recaptured by Custer's Cavalry May 9, at Beaver Dam; was again taken prisoner August 16, 1864, at Winchester, and spent six months and four days in the Confederate prisons at Lynchburg, Danville and Libby. He married January 2, 1867, Rachel Rice Ford, born April 7, 1850; died May 23, 1927, daughter of Philip Ford \* of Cape May County and Camden, New Jersey, and his wife Abigail Buck Sheppard. Mrs. Nieukirk was a descendant, in the ninth generation, of John Howland, the *Mayflower* passenger of 1620.

Children of James Polk and Rachel Rice (Ford) Nieukirk, born in Camden, New Jersey, the first and fifth excepted:

- i. MATTIE<sup>9</sup> FORD NIEUKIRK, born Clayton, New Jersey, October 1, 1867; died January 29, 1912; married December 4, 1888, Raymond Rodgers Blydenburgh, born November 9, 1865. Issue: 1. Helen<sup>10</sup> Blydenburgh, born September 1, 1892; died young. 2. Raymond Rodgers Blydenburgh, Jr., born Camden, April 4, 1894; married first, November 27, 1915, Adelaide M. S. Reynolds, born December 9, 1896; died October 19, 1919; married second, December 7, 1920, Ruth E. Moore, born February 20, 1896. Issue by first marriage, a daughter, ADELAIDE<sup>11</sup> C. BLYDENBURG, born September 25, 1916; by second marriage: RAYMOND<sup>11</sup> RODGERS BLYDENBURGH, 3rd., born October 17, 1921. MARGARET<sup>11</sup> JEAN BLYDENBURGH, born February 5, 1927.

---

\* Philip Ford (born May 5, 1823; died January 2, 1884; son of Charles Ford of Cape May County, born January 23, 1798; died November 12, 1855) was grandson of Philip Ford, M. D. of Cape May County, born October 14, 1768; died October 29, 1820, who married Hannah Hughes, born at Cape May, September 23, 1776. Of this marriage there were five children: Charles Ford, before mentioned, Philip Ford, Eleanor Ford, Hannah Ford and Elizabeth Ford. Dr. Ford was one of the Committee appointed by the New Jersey Medical Society November 9, 1819, to organize a District Medical Society for the County of Cape May. Hannah (Hughes) Ford married second, March 11, 1824, Lewis Corson, also of Cape May. She was the grand-daughter of Ellis Hughes (1708-1752) of Cape May, who married Hannah Whillden (c 1719-1739), grand-daughter of Joseph Whillden and Hannah Gorham who married c 1683, and removed from Plymouth County, Massachusetts, to Cape May. By this marriage they became the progenitors of all those in Cape May, who later claim Mayflower descent from Hannah, daughter of Captain John Gorham and grand-daughter of John Howland.—*The Rise, Minutes, and Proceedings, of the New Jersey Medical Society, Established July 23, 1766*, p. 186; *Mayflower Index*, Compiled and edited for the General Society of Mayflower Descendants by William Alexander McAuslan, Historian General, 1932.

- ii. PHILIP<sup>9</sup> FORD NIEUKIRK, born April 18, 1870; married June 19, 1895, Mabel Van Gilder, born May 14, 1874, daughter of Aaron Van Gilder and his wife, Emma McDowell of Camden; resides at Riverton, New Jersey. Issue: 1. Ray<sup>10</sup> Ford Nieukirk, born at Camden, July 19, 1896; married June 19, 1920, Francis Edward Fanning, born April 5, 1898; son of Francis Joseph Fanning and his wife Grace Lloyd of Maplewood, New Jersey; reside at West Orange, New Jersey; two children: PHILIP<sup>11</sup> FORD NIEUKIRK FANNING, born Philadelphia, January 28, 1924; GRACE LLOYD FANNING, born Newark, January 28, 1927.
- iii. CHARLES ELBERT NIEUKIRK, born July 1, 1873; unmarried; resides at Camden.
- iv. JAMES LEWIS NIEUKIRK, born April 29, 1876; died February 28, 1924; married September 1, 1916, Alice Hall Hendrickson, born January 23, 1883. Issue: James<sup>10</sup> Polk Nieukirk, 2nd., born June 27, 1919.
- v. ADDIE MULFORD NIEUKIRK, born July 14, 1879; married October 22, 1902, Leon Geoffrey Buckwalter, born January 28, 1880; died April 20, 1928; resides in Merchantville, New Jersey. Issue: 1. James<sup>10</sup> Nieukirk Buckwalter, born May 2, 1907; married April 19, 1932, in Boston, Massachusetts, Elizabeth Vaughan; born Somerville, Massachusetts, November 11, 1907, daughter of Frank Mendell Vaughan, M. D., and his wife Josephine Plummer. 2. John Buckwalter, born April 29, 1911; died young. 3. Helen Louise Buckwalter, born August 22, 1915.
- vi. RAYMOND BLYDENBURGH NIEUKIRK, born December 8, 1881; married December 29, 1910, Josephine Rose, born September 25, 1881; enlisted May 25, 1898, for service in the Spanish American War; private in Company M, Third New Jersey Volunteer Infantry; mustered out February 11, 1899, following which he enlisted, early in 1900, in the National Guard of New Jersey as private in Company M, same regiment, and was Brigade Color Serjeant 1901-1908; resides in Toronto, Canada. Issue: 1. Margaret<sup>10</sup> Rose Nieukirk, born Atlanta, Georgia, September 30, 1911. 2. Philip Ford Nieukirk, 2nd., born Camden, April 24, 1913.
- vii. EDMUND HEWITT NIEUKIRK, born February 22, 1885; married June 26, 1913, Bessie May Galloway, born July 11, 1890; resides in California.



## APPENDIX

ADDRESS DELIVERED BEFORE THE NEWKIRK FAMILY REUNION AT  
KOKOMO, HOWARD COUNTY, INDIANA, BY THOMAS  
JEFFERSON NEWKIRK, IN 1914

THE NEWKIRK FAMILY is an ancient one and, like most other families of Teutonic origin, the name has undergone many changes on its long journey to its more usual, present way of spelling with seven letters.

The first authentic record of any member of this family is found in the histories of the Lower Rhine regions of Germany; there being towns named Neukirchen in both the counties of Grevenbroech and Moers.

The name of Adolphus de Nieukirchen is mentioned in a document of the Monastery of Gehrden as early as 1153. From 1337 to 1350, many of the Newkirks were property owners in their native places in Germany. The name generally appears as Neukirchen and, by this name, there are many German arrivals in this country, even to the present day. In 1599, mention is made of Gottfried Neukirch and shortly before of Arnold Heinrich Neukirk, professor of Theology.

One writer on Heraldry has contributed the following to the family lore:

### VAN NEUKIRCHEN, called NYVENHEIM

The continuous line of this old family of Julich begins with Johan von Neukirchen, Lord of Neuraidt in Oelen, who married, in 1403, Anna van Nyvenheim, heiress of Gerode.

From Julich the family went to the Lower Rhine, acquired many hereditary offices in the course of time; much wealth and furnished a number of Knights and Commanders to the German Order. One branch removed to the Netherlands, while the other remained in the Rhine region.

Walter Godfried van Neukirchen, called Nyvenheim, in the thirteenth generation of the continuous genealogie, Lord of Drieberg, Kessel, Mook and Musschenberg, was, by his wife, Elbertina van Tegnagel van Gillikum, whom he married in 1703, the ancestor of the present branch of the family living in France.

Thus it is seen that the family of ancient origin had spread to three countries: Germany, Holland and France, many centuries ago.

The branch of the family to which those here present trace their lineage located in Holland; but the date has not yet been ascertained. It is the belief of the writer of this paper, however, that the family had lived in Holland for at least many hundred years before the American progenitor sailed to New Netherland.

Naturally, this causes some inquiry concerning the country of their ancestors, and it may be truthfully answered that history records no more heroic events than those brought out in the revolt of the Netherlands, which resulted in the establishment of the Dutch Republic.

Ridpath, the historian, says of it:

Never in all the world did man have such a battle with nature as in Holland. The eloquent Taine in describing the situation says: 'As you coast the North Sea from the Scheldt to Jutland, you will mark in the first place that the characteristic feature is the want of slope. In Holland the soil is but a sediment of mud; here and there only does the earth cover it with a crust of mire, shallow and brittle, the mere alluvium of the river, which the river seems ever ready to destroy. Thick mists hover above, being fed by ceaseless exhalations. They hazily turn their violet flanks, grow black, suddenly descend in heavy showers: the vapor like a furnace-smoke, crawls forever on the horizon. Thus watered, the plants multiply; in the angle between Jutland and the continent, in a fat, muddy soil, the verdure is as fresh as that of England. Immense forests covered the land even after the eleventh century. The sap of humid country, thick and potent, circulates in man as in the plants and by its respiration, its nutrition, the sensations and habits which it generates, affect his faculties and his frame.'

How Holland diked back the sea is known to all the world. Year after year, generation after generation, this sturdy and indomitable people fought back the hostile and ever aggressive deep until at last, far off in that bleak north-western horizon, the figure of man, standing complaisant on the long mole of earth which his own industry had raised, was seen between the North Sea and the sky. The Dutch Minerva planted a garden where the surly Neptune had lately set his trident.

Such then is some idea of the country of this family's ancestors. If, as Taine says, the sap of the country had affected the faculties and frames of the Hollanders, it had but made them strong in intellect and rugged in frame.

In religion the Hollanders were Protestants; they had without any reservation, accepted the doctrines of Luther, as Germany had done. But they were not to enjoy the freedom of their religion without a struggle. Holland was under the rule of Spain, which was Catholic; and the rulers of the Catholic world were determined to destroy the protestant religion by convicting and executing its followers upon the charge of being heretics. To that end a court of church inquiry was established. To this the Protestants applied the name of the "Council of Blood."

Long years of prosecution of the Protestants followed. Those who would not embrace the Catholic faith were robbed of their property first, and of their lives afterwards. During these turbulent times the only concession the bigoted officials who pretended to rule Holland ever made to their wretched subjects, was instead of being burned alive they should be hanged. Hordes of Spanish soldiers, clad in the menacing trappings of war, herded these unarmed and helpless people in groups; would frequently hang scores of them at a time to the boughs of a single tree, in the presence of those last in order of death. In spite of this, the people who survived maintained their faith, and by their courage and heroism, threw off the yoke that oppressed them and took their place among the nations of the earth.

The Newkirk ancestors were from the low, or coast country, of Holland. They spoke the pure Dutch language. In their native country they were agriculturalists, manufacturers and merchants. By the industry and thrift of its people, Holland had surpassed, in, or about, 1573, all other countries of northern Europe. For more than a century her ships carried the commerce of the world; her manufacturers and artisans furnished very much of it.

Early in the seventeenth century, the people of Holland turned their attention to the New World. They literally came in swarms. Soon New Netherland was established in practically all that country which is now included in the boundaries of the State of New York. They brought with them little

property. Their greatest possession was religion, which to them meant everything. They were strictly honest and good citizens. To this day how often is it said that this or that man came from good old Knickerbocker stock. That only means he was a descendant of the early Holland emigrants.

When the Transvaal was established in South Africa by the Hollanders, some of the Newkirk family located in that country. The discovery of the first diamond, resulting in the location of the great Kimberly diamond mines, the greatest wealth-producing mines in the entire world's history, was made by a member of this family, a Native Hollander—Shaulk Van Newkirk.

The foregoing gives some account of the origin of the family; some idea of the country in which it lived; something of its personalities and religion. The progenitor to whom those of the family in this country trace their ancestry was Gerret Cornelisen Van Nieuwkerck. Accompanied by his wife, child and brother, he arrived April 25, 1659, more than two hundred and fifty-five years ago.

He came on the Holland ship *Moesman* with many of his countrymen. His wife's maiden name was Chieltje Cornelissen Slecht (Charlotte in English). They spoke nothing but the Dutch language; had need for no other since everyone spoke Dutch. Gerret was a son of Cornelius van Nieuwkercke and is believed to have been born at Slichtenhorst, Gelderland, Holland.

In his native country he was a farmer, and immediately upon his arrival made application for land at Flatbush, Long Island. He was granted eighteen morgens, or thirty-six acres. There he resided until he sold it, 10 March, 1665. It is not known what was paid for this land, but it is now in the heart of the City of Brooklyn. Newkirk Street, which runs through or by it, is the only thing left to show that Gerret ever inhabited this territory.

This article will attempt to trace and follow the family history from the arrival of Gerret to the present. Family history is entertaining to those interested. Before proceeding, however, some may desire to know of the family genealogy, now in preparation. The work was commenced more than twenty-five years ago by Dr. A. B. Newkirk, a talented and well educated member of the family. Located on one side of the continent, whereas the field of operation is practically

on the other, he was compelled to carry on the work almost entirely by correspondence. Indifference of members of the family made the work slow, but he succeeded to a remarkable degree.

Some years ago, the writer of this paper examined a large family genealogy and was impressed with the magnitude of that work. Upon inquiry it was learned that one of the compilers had devoted half his life to it, besides a considerable expenditure of money to complete the material. The Newkirk family genealogy would probably contain twice as many names as that if published in full.

The writer then resolved to assist Dr. Newkirk in the work, and has since searched records in more than half the court houses in a vast strip of country stretching from the Rocky Mountains to the Atlantic Ocean. Hundreds of members of the family were visited in the quest for information. Numerous cemeteries, public and private burying grounds were visited in the gathering of history from speechless marble. Even the repose of the dead was only secure when it was remembered that:

Gray has noted the waste of breath,  
In addressing the dull cold ear of death.

During all these years both Dr. Newkirk and his co-worker have vigorously prosecuted the work by correspondence, by searching published archives, histories and genealogies; devoting all time possible.

Now a few words as to the spelling of the name by the emigrant ancestor. The passenger list of the *Moesman* gives it van Niew-kirk; the official records of Ulster County and those of the Kingston Dutch Church as van Nieuwkerck, Niewkirk. The prefix "van" was soon dropped as were several letters in the surname. In a short time the name was generally spelled as now, Newkirk; with the exception of Cornelius Nieukirk of Salem County, New Jersey. Some of his descendants continue this spelling; many of them, however, use the common spelling—Newkirk.

After selling his land at Flatbush, Gerret is next found at Hurley, Ulster County, New York, where he spent the remainder of his days. He had five children: Arien, generally called Arie, Jan, Neeltje, Gerretje and Cornelis. They all married and had large families.



Arie married Elizabeth Lambertse of Kingston, New York. They had three sons and five daughters, all of them located in New York.

John, called Jan in Dutch, married Titjen Deckers.

Neeltje married Peter Crispell, a prominent man of his day. They had two sons and one daughter; the sons and their descendants becoming prominent. After the death of Peter Crispel, Neeltje married Johannes Schepmoes, by whom she had one daughter.

Gerretje married, first, Barent Kunst and had one daughter. She married, second, Jacob DuBois. They had six sons and six daughters. Their descendants were numerous and some prominent.

This brings the line to the son of Gerret, from whom most of the family here descend,—Cornelis Gerretse Van Newkirk, who married September 16, 1683, Jennetje Jans Kunst. Her sister, Hillitje Jansz Kunst, married Nicholas Roosevelt, head of the family from which Theodore Roosevelt, Ex-President of the United States, descended.

Cornelis Gerritse Van Newkirk had seven children: five sons and two daughters. In order of birth they were: Gerrit, Jan, Adrian, Barent, Gilles, Jacomyntje and Cornelius.

They all married in Ulster County, New York, and remained there, with the exception of Cornelius and Barent. Cornelius married Rachel Ten Eyck and located at Pittsgrove, Salem County, New Jersey. He had four sons and five daughters. Four of his daughters married men named DuBois. Two of the sons of Cornelius and two of his sons-in-law were soldiers in the Revolutionary War.

There are many descendants of Cornelius Nieukirk in Salem County, New Jersey. The early settlers there established a Presbyterian Church at what is now Daretown, New Jersey. Cornelius Newkirk and his son, Abraham, became members at the organization in 1741. A large plot of ground was provided for a cemetery where many of the Newkirks are buried.

There is another beautiful country church called Friendship, about five miles from Daretown, where many Newkirks are buried. This church owns fifty acres of land with a nice residence for a parsonage—all a gift from Joseph Newkirk.

Abraham Newkirk, one of the sons of Cornelius, died early in life, leaving two sons and four daughters. Many of their descendants located in the west. The late William Newkirk

of Connersville and Jacob Newkirk, who located in Union County, Indiana, as well as the Newkirks in and about Peoria, Illinois, were of this line. There are many people in Union County named Rose, Elwell, Husted, DuBois, and others, who are descendants of this Abraham Newkirk.

Those who read the *Indianapolis News* no doubt frequently read syndicate articles written by a very clever writer, signed Ida Husted Harper—that is her correct name, and she is a descendant of this Abraham Newkirk.

Barent Newkirk, son of Cornelis Gerritse, is the one from whom most of you attending this reunion are descended. He was baptized October 13, 1689, married May 23, 1713, Rebecca Van Buntschooten. They both resided at Kingston. Her family were prominent Hollanders. Some distinguished themselves in the professions.

He moved from Hurley, or Kingston, sometime after his brother, Cornelius, had located in Salem County, New Jersey. He was in Virginia about 1737, when, in September of that year, he bought a large farm in Berkeley County, about ten miles north of the present City of Martinsburg, at the foot of the North Mountain. There is a very old church and burying ground there, but no monument to the grave of Barent, who died in 1765.

He had nine children—two daughters, Gerretjen and Jemima, both of whom married men named Hoagland, and seven sons: Cornelius, Tunis, Henry, Elias, Tobias, Peter and Abraham.

Cornelius died before the death of his father, leaving a son, Barent, generally called Barney, some of whose descendants live in Switzerland County, Indiana.

Tunis died in Fairfield County, Ohio. He had a son, Cornelius, who located first in Estell County, Kentucky and later in Crawford County, Indiana, where many of his descendants still reside.

Henry resided for a time in Berkely County, Virginia, then in Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania and still later in Fairfield County, Ohio, where he died. Some of his descendants located in Marion County, Indiana and others in Kentucky.

Elias had eight children, some of whose descendants live in Indiana County, Ohio, and in Kentucky.

Tobias, son of Barnet, lived and died in Duplin County, North Carolina. He had but three children, Abraham, Henry

and Rachel. Abraham was a Revolutionary soldier. He had a large family, most of whom became prominent in the affairs of the day. Many of his descendants were extensive property holders and owned many slaves. In the Civil War they lost all their belongings. But the old Dutch spirit would not die, and they are now fast coming back to their own. When their slaves were emancipated, like other slaves, they took the name of their masters. As a result, hundreds of negroes in North Carolina are named Newkirk.

Peter Newkirk, son of Barent, married Cornelia Sousley and lived in Bullitt County, Kentucky. He had a number of children. Among them, Tobias, who was killed by the Indians about 1790, had two sons, Henry and Peter. Their descendants are in Alabama, Arkansas and Missouri. Peter's son, Peter, located in Jefferson County, Kentucky. Another son, Tunis, located in Moniteau County, Missouri, while four of his sons, William, Benjamin, Isaac and Richard, located in Lawrence County, Indiana, where many of their descendants reside.

This includes all of Barent's children, except his son Abraham, the ancestor of a large proportion of those here present.

Abraham married Kezia Shipman. He was born in 1724 and died in Washington County, Pennsylvania, about 1790. He had three daughters and five sons: Tunis, Isaac, Abraham, Henry and Reuben.

Isaac married Rhoda Carroll who was of the family of Carrolls to which Charles Carroll of Carrollton, signer of the Declaration of Independence, belonged. Isaac was a Revolutionary soldier and Indian fighter. He was with Captain Crawford in the ill-fated expedition against the Indians of the Sandusky Country, but escaped the massacre. On his return home he passed through what is now Big Prairie, Wayne County, Ohio. He was so pleased with the fine land he saw there, that when the Government opened it for sale, he purchased one thousand acres and sent four of his children—John, Henry, Reuben and his daughter, Luzarby, who had married John Rainey—to live on this land. They cleared it, built nice homes on it, as well as a church and school house. They and their descendants are mostly buried in the beautiful Newkirk Cemetery near this church. Many descendants of Isaac remain in Wayne County, Ohio. The other children of Isaac remained in Washington County, Pennsylvania. At

Bentleyville, in that county, there is an old brick church called the Newkirk Church, in which many Newkirks are buried.

Tunis, son of Abraham, was married twice. He lived in Berkeley County, Virginia; was a large land owner, holding much of the land which had been owned by his grandfather Barent. His wife, whose maiden name was Margaret Miles, died in 1798. They had nine children. Tunis deeded the Virginia land to his children by his first wife. Many of their descendants still live in Berkeley County, West Virginia, and own some of the land originally that of their ancestor Barent. He married, second, Susannah Hay and located in Fairfield County, Ohio. He had five children by his second wife. The descendants of Tunis are very numerous, residing in various places in Ohio and elsewhere.

Henry Newkirk, son of Abraham, located in Beaver County, Pennsylvania, where many of his descendants still reside. One of his sons, Shipman, located at Brooklyn, Iowa, and many of his descendants live about that place.

Reuben Newkirk, son of Abraham, located in Fairfield County, Ohio. His descendants have scattered to various states; one grandson, William Newkirk, residing (1914), in Indianapolis.

Abraham Newkirk, the son of Abraham, who so many here are proud to call ancestor, was born March 10, 1764; married first, Margaret Knox; resided in Washington County, Pennsylvania. He owned a large farm there, which he sold in 1816 and located at Dunkinsville, Ohio, where his death occurred October 5, 1840. He and his wife are buried in the burying ground of the old Hull Church, near Dunkinsville. The ground upon which this church and burying ground are located was donated by Abraham. He had eleven children, as follows:

1. Hannah, who married John Hull. They had eight children, the descendants of whom largely reside in Adams County, Ohio.

2. Henry, who married Hannah Bentley. He owned the land and plotted Georgetown, the County seat of Brown County, Ohio. He died October 21, 1821, in his thirty-second year. He had three children: Lorinda, Adamson Bentley and Cyrus. This Adamson Bentley Newkirk was the father of the

gentleman who made it possible to save the family history from becoming lost, Dr. A. B. Newkirk, of Los Angeles.

3. Anna Newkirk, who married John B. Clary. They located in Cass County, Indiana, where she died eighty-five years ago. They had five children. Their descendants reside mostly in Cass County. Many attend the reunion.

4. Orpha Newkirk, who married John Dunkin. They had six children and located at Memphis, Missouri, where she died in October, 1851. Most of their descendants are living in Union County, Missouri.

5. Nancy Newkirk, who married Dr. Peter Fear. They lived in Adams County, Ohio and had nine children; two of whom are still living. Dr. Carey N. Fear, a successful physician at Waverly, Kansas, is a grandson.

6. John Newkirk, married Sarah Walmsley. They had nine children and located in Tipton County, Indiana. One son Jonathan, resides at Frankton, Indiana, while another, Holli-day S. resides at Mapleton, Iowa.

7. Keziah Newkirk, married Amos Dunkin, had seven children and resided in Adams County, Ohio, where their descendants still reside.

8. Shipman Newkirk, grandfather of the author of this article, located in Rush County, Indiana, where nearly all his descendants reside. He married Mary Bayless. They had seven children, one of whom, Malinda J. Bell, was living in 1914.

9. William Newkirk, married Rebecca Storer and located at Bellfast, Highland County, Ohio. He had but two children; both were living in 1914, — Abraham, at Bellfast, Ohio, and Macy Williamson, at Snyder, Oklahoma.

10. Cyrus Newkirk, married Cassa Ann Philipps and located in Grant County, Indiana, where he died October 2, 1855. They had nine children, of whom Margaret J. Kilgore, Emma Elizabeth Bishop and Louisa A. Stout, three of the daughters, and George and John F., two of the sons, were still living in 1914. Of these, George is the genial president of the Newkirk Family Association and can speak for himself. The children of Cyrus lived in Grand and Howard Counties, Indiana.

11. Emily Newkirk, married Charles Osman. They had two daughters who died quite young.

Thus, briefly, and in a general manner, the outline of the Newkirk family history has been given, but how little the outline tells. It must be realized, when it is stated that the descendants of Gerret Cornelisse Van Nieuwkerck, living and dead, exceed, in numbers, the entire population of this county.

Generally speaking, the Newkirks, in the male line, have been, like their ancestors in Holland, farmers, merchants and manufacturers. Few have entered the professions.

The family challenges comparison with any other in the points of intelligence, integrity and good citizenship. It is doubted if any other family in the country can produce a membership with as large a percentage of home owners.

The family furnished many Revolutionary soldiers; many for the War of 1812. To the Civil War, New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois and other northern states sent scores of the family to battle for the Union cause; while West Virginia, North Carolina, Missouri, Alabama, Kentucky and Arkansas sent scores to the Southern colors.



# INDEX

## A

Aarons, Garret, 54, 55  
 William, 54  
 Abbott, Abdon, 33  
 Ann, 53  
 Joel, 53  
 Joseph, 33  
 Susan, 53  
 Adams, Thomas, 56  
 Adriance, Aeltje, 28  
 Cornelius, 28  
 Gilletjen, 28  
 Theodorus, 28  
 Albertson, Arent, 9  
 Alderman, Joel, 53, 55, 56  
 Wm., 54  
 Alexander, Sarah A., 43  
 Allegar, Mary, 15, 30, 47  
 Anderson, Temperance, 53  
 Anjon, Gustave, 10, 22  
 Applegate, Cassandra, 45  
 Samuel, 45  
 Sarah, 45  
 Ariens, Jannetje, Jennette, 7, 24  
 Asher, Levy, 45  
 Mary, 45  
 Atkinson, Moses, 55  
 Auer, Elizabeth, 64  
 Austin, Cornelius, 55  
 Ayars, Ayers, Ayres,  
 John C., 53  
 Mary, 53  
 Robert, 54, 55, 56  
 Sarah, 52  
 Susannah, 53

## B

Bacon, Ann, 50  
 Martha Reeve, 50  
 John, 50  
 Baldwin, Catharine, 20  
 Elihu, 20  
 Mary, 63  
 Ballenger, Susannah, 58  
 Barens, Elsje, 9  
 Barfield, Mary Ann, 44  
 Barker, Jane Champ, 63  
 Lucy Mary Taliaferro, 63  
 William Musgrave, 63  
 Bassett, Catharine, 20  
 Ebenezer, 20  
 Bateman, Joseph, 55  
 Peter, 54

Bates, Henry, 45  
 Jemima, 45  
 Mary Catharine, 45  
 Bayless, Bayliss, 59, 60, 64  
 Daniel, 59  
 Mary, 59, 82  
 Beard, Matilda, 59  
 Samuel H., 59  
 Beekman, Hendrickus, 7  
 Bell, Abigail, 18  
 Joseph M., 60  
 Malinda J., 60, 82  
 Bennett, Mary, 43  
 Bentley, Benjamin, 63  
 Hannah, 58, 63, 81  
 Mary, 63  
 Bevier, Ann, 18  
 Annatje, 18  
 Cornelia, 22  
 Jacob, 18  
 Philip, 33  
 Samuel, 22  
 Sarah, 22  
 Tryntje, 33  
 Biggs, Uriah, 54, 55, 56  
 Bikelo, Antie, 6  
 Johannes, 6  
 Bishop, Emma Elizabeth, 82  
 Emma Elizabeth Ellen, 61  
 Hamilton, 61  
 John Wesley, 61  
 Mary A., 61  
 Bittner, Catherine, 65  
 Blanchan, Blancsan, Blanshan,  
 Blansjan  
 Annetjen, 17  
 Catharine, 11, 13, 14  
 Elizabeth, 11, 37  
 Jacob, 17  
 Jacomyntje, 17  
 Magdalena, 11  
 Margaret, 11  
 Maria, 11  
 Matthew, 11, 13, 17  
 Bloodgood, Judith, 34  
 Bloomandal, Leah, 18  
 Blydenburgh, Adelaide C., 70  
 Adelaide, M. S., 70  
 Helen, 70  
 Margaret Jean, 70  
 Mattie Ford, 70  
 Raymond Rodgers, 70  
 Ruth E., 70



- Bogaard, Bogaret, Bogart, Bogert,  
   Aaltjen, 9, 25  
   Airy, 38  
   Albert, 38  
   Antjen, 38  
   Bregy Dowder, 38  
   Christentje, 38  
   Cornelius, 38, 39  
   Hendrick, 25  
   Jacob, 38  
   Jan, 38  
   Jan Cornelius, 10, 38  
   Jennette, 25  
   John, 38  
   Lea, 38  
   Lideya, 38  
   Margrietta, 38  
   Marya, 38  
   Petrus, 38  
   Rachel, 10, 38, 39  
   Sarah, 38  
   Sietsye, 38  
   Willemtje, 38  
 Bogardus, Anneke, 17  
   Catharine, 17  
   Everardus, 17  
   Evert, 17  
   Gerritje, 17  
   Jacob, 17  
   Maria, 17  
   Petrus, 17  
   Pieter, 17  
   Rebecca, 17  
   Tjaetjen, 17  
   Wyntje Cornelis, 17  
 Bogart, *see* Bogaard  
 Bogert, *see* Bogaard  
 Bolenbaugh, Olivia, 44  
   Peter, 44  
 Boone, Charles Fithian, 62  
   Enoch, 45  
   Frances, 45  
   Martha A., 62  
   Martha Ann, 45  
 Borton, Mary Chapman, 50  
 Bos, Tryntje Tysen, 8, 9  
 Bosch, Busch, Annatje, 13  
   Henrich, 13  
   Neeltje, 13  
   Wyntje Cornelius, 17  
 Breintnall, R. Heber, 51  
 Brentlinger, Jonathan, 45  
   Kesiah, 45  
   Kesia, 45  
   Susannah, 45  
 Brink, Abigail, 18  
   Antje, 19  
   Arie, 19  
   Benjamin, 19  
   Benjamin Meyer, 10  
   Catharine, 19  
   Cornelius, 19  
   Daniel, 19  
 Brink, Elizabeth, 18, 19  
   Geertje, 19  
   Geertruyt, 4, 5, 18  
   Gerret, 19  
   Helena, 19  
   Hendrick, 18  
   Hendricke, 10, 18  
   Hendricke Cornelisse, 18  
   Hermanus, 19  
   Hester, 19  
   Jacobus, 18  
   Jan, 18  
   Janneke, 19  
   Johannes, 19  
   Lambert, Lambertus, 19  
   Lambert Huybertse, 10, 18  
   Lena, 19  
   Leonard Cole, 19  
   Lisabeth, Lysabeth, Lysbet,  
     17, 19  
   Lydia, 19  
   Lysbet Lambertse, 10  
   Maria, 19  
   Mary, 19  
   Mattheus, 4, 18  
   Matthew, 19  
   Peter, 19  
   Peter, Pieter Lambertse, 4,  
     5, 18  
   Petrus, 18, 19  
   Rachel, 19  
   Samuel, 18  
   Stephanus, 19  
 Brinkerhoff, Blinkerhoff,  
   Aaltje, 6, 28  
   Abraham, 28  
   Elizabeth, 6  
   Femmetje Remsen, 28  
   Gerardina, 28  
   Gerrit, 6  
   Hendrick, 6  
   Isaac, 28  
   Jacob, 6  
   Jannette, 6  
   Roeliff, 63  
   Sarah, 28  
 Britt, Abraham Valkenburg, 18  
 Brodhead, Anna Jane, 23  
   Charles, 9, 23  
   Daniel, 8, 9  
   Henry, 23  
   Jacomyntje, 23  
   Jannetjen, 22  
   Margaret, 23  
   Mary, 16, 23  
   Richard, 9, 23  
 Brooks, Hannah, 62, 67  
   John, 67  
   Margaret, 67  
 Brosard, Penelope, 27  
 Brown, Aaron, 32, 33  
   Benjamin, 54  
   Francis E., 69

- Brown, Jean E., 69  
   Levi, 32  
   Lucy Pratts, 69  
   Mary, 32  
   Matthew, 32  
   Oscar T., 69  
   Sarah, 32  
   William, 32  
 Buchner, Jane Champ, 63  
 Buckwalter, Addie Mulford, 71  
   Elizabeth, 71  
   Helen Louise, 71  
   James Nieu Kirk, 71  
   John, 71  
   Leon Goeffrey, 71  
 Bunschotten, *see* van Buntschoten  
 Bunsechotten, *see* van Buntschoten  
 Burhans, Aaltjen, 25  
   Barent, 12  
   Cornelius, 25  
   Elizabeth, 12  
   Gretchen, 14  
   Grietje, 14, 22  
   Helena, 14, 22, 25  
   Hendricus, 25  
   Jacomyntje, 25  
   Jannetje, Jannetjen, 25  
   Johannes, 25  
   Margriet, 25  
   Marguerite, 22, 25  
   Saartje, 25  
   William, 14, 22  
 Burroughs, Benjamin, 31, 33  
   Catherine, 52  
   Cornelius, 33  
   Eleanor, 30, 31  
   Elizabeth, 30, 31, 52  
   James, 34  
   John, 31, 33  
   Joseph F., 30, 31  
   Leah, 31  
   Rebecca, 31  
 Butler, John, 54
- C**
- Cade, Elizabeth, 53  
   John, 53  
 Cake, David, 55  
   Elizabeth Newkirk, 62  
   George W., 62  
 Cammega, Kammega, Kammigaa,  
   Abraham, 6  
   Lea, 6  
 Cantine, Dorothea, 33  
   Dorothy, 37  
   Elizabeth, 37, 38  
   Leah, 38  
   Maria, 16  
   Maritje, 38  
   Nathaniel, 33, 37  
   Peter, 37  
   Sarah, 37  
   Zara, 37
- Carroll, Charles, 80  
   Rhoda, 42, 80  
 Caruthers, Ann, 50  
   James S., 50  
 Cassiday, Hannah J., 53  
 Casson, Joseph, 55  
 Cindle, John, 54  
   Joseph, 55  
 Clark, Ananias, 54  
   John, 32  
   Joshua, 54  
   Lydia, 32  
 Clary, Anna, 53, 82  
   Elizabeth J., 58  
   Isaac N., 58  
   John B., 58, 82  
   John C., 58  
   Margaret, 58  
   Narcissa W., 58  
   Rachel A., 58  
   Rebecca, 58  
   Susannah, 58  
   William D., 58  
 Clinton, James, 34  
 Clouse, Christena, 42  
 Clute, Rachel, 35  
 Cochran, Leah, 59  
   Thomas, 59  
 Coerten, Reyckje Harman, 5  
 Cole, Cool, Dorothy M., 69  
   Harry A., 69  
   Helen D., 69  
   Hewitt A., 69  
   Lena, 19  
   Maria, 19  
   Roy B., 69  
   Ruth Woodruff, 69  
 Collard, Gertrude, 21  
   John, 21  
 Collins, H. O., 13  
 Colson, Hannah, 46  
 Combs, John, 54  
   Joshua, 55  
 Comer, Anna, 42  
   John, 42  
 Conekling, William, 32  
 Conklyn, Caroline, 62  
   Charles Pitman, 62  
   Elizabeth Newkirk, 62  
   Emily, 62  
   George Whitefield, 62  
   Martha A., 62  
   Mary Reed, 62  
   William, 62  
 Conover, Bertha, 66  
   Lillian, 66  
 Cook, Ridgway, 55  
 Cool, *see* Cole  
 Coon, William, 54  
 Cooper, Maria, 24  
   Missouri, 44  
   William Henry, 44  
 Cornelis, Sara, 6

Cornelisse, Gerret, 4  
 Hendricke, 10, 18  
 Mattheus, 4  
 Corson, Hannah, 70  
 Lewis, 70  
 Coston, Mary, 45  
 Cottin, Gerretje Gerretse, 13  
 Jean, 13  
 Cowperthwait, Hugh, 55  
 Craig, Elias, 32  
 John, 33  
 Rebecca, 31  
 Crawford, ———, 80  
 William, 42  
 Gregier, Martin, 11  
 Crispell, Krupel, Albert, 12  
 Anna Margaret, 12, 16  
 Annatjen, 38  
 Anthony, 10, 11, 12, 38  
 Ariantje, Arriantje, 12, 38  
 Catharine, 38  
 Cornelius, 12  
 Elizabeth, 12  
 Gerretje, 12, 16  
 Johannes, 12, 16, 38  
 John, 12  
 Lea, 12, 16, 39  
 Maria, 11, 39  
 Marretjen, 38  
 Mary Magdaleen, 9  
 Mary Magdalena, 11  
 Neeltje, 12, 78  
 Neeltje Gerretse, 4, 10, 12  
 Peter, Petrus, 4, 10, 12, 16,  
 39, 78  
 Petrus P., 16  
 Rachel, 12  
 Rebecca, 12  
 Sarah, 16, 38  
 Crooks, Sarah, 52  
 Cross, Melinda J., 60  
 Polly Ann, 60  
 Crothers, Obadiah, 54  
 Crum, *see* Krom  
 Cullum, ———, 64  
 Curry, Ann, 46  
 Cutler, ———, 24  
 Annatje, 24

## D

Danford, Peter, 55  
 Daniels, Elizabeth C., 66  
 Darling, George H., 59  
 Jane, 59  
 Daugherty, Rebecca, 60  
 David, Elizabeth, 59  
 Wesley P., 59  
 Davis, Arthur S., 69  
 Mary Emma, 69  
 Rebecca, 43  
 William S., 69  
 Decker, Maria, 17  
 Rachel, 16

Deckers, Titjen, 4, 78  
 De Lamater, Maria, 16  
 Martin, 16  
 Elizabeth, 16  
 D'Elba, Antoni, 9  
 Demarest, Sarah, 38  
 Sietsye, 38  
 de Meier, Catharine, 40  
 de Nieukirchen, *see* Newkirk  
 Denise, Femmynte, 15  
 Phermertje (Phebe), 15  
 Teunis, 15  
 De Peyster, Elizabeth, 27  
 Jacob, 27  
 Devaney, Maude, 60  
 Thomas Carey, 61  
 De Witt, Aagje, 14  
 Andries, 16  
 Ann, 23  
 Blandina, 16  
 Catharine, 22, 40  
 Charles, 16  
 Egbert, 22  
 Johannes, 16, 23  
 John E., 22  
 Mary, 16, 22, 23  
 Rachel, 16  
 Ten Eyck, 40  
 Tjereck Classen, 9  
 Deyo, Wyntie, 17  
 Diamant, Nathaniel, 31  
 Ruth, 31  
 Dick, Samuel, 32  
 Dickinson, Captain, 56  
 Sarah, 32  
 Didericks, Aaltje, 6  
 Gerrit, 6  
 Jannetje, 6  
 Wander, 6  
 Dilks, Mary E., 65  
 Dillon, Bathsheba, 43  
 Matthew, 43  
 Dindlesbecks, F'k., 54  
 Dindlespike, John, 33  
 Dirckje, Tryntje, 6  
 Dixon, George, 55  
 Dobbs, Anna, 24  
 Annatje, 24  
 Isaac, 24  
 Jenneke, 24  
 John, 24  
 John J., 24  
 Dorland, Catharine, 28  
 Jacobus, 28  
 Joseph, 28  
 Doty, Moses, 54  
 Douglas, Benjamin, 42  
 Narcissa N., 42  
 Douthitt, Phebe, 44  
 Robert, 44  
 Douw, Dorothea, 10, 33  
 Hendrick, 33  
 Neeltje, 33

- Downing, Martha Ann, 59  
 Drake, Catharine, 45  
 Du Bois, Abigail, 47  
   Abraham, 11, 15, 18, 31  
   Aleda, 25  
   Amy, 15  
   Andrew, 31  
   Ann, Anna, 15, 25, 31, 47  
   Annatje, 18  
   Ariantje, Arriantje, 18, 39, 40  
   Barent, Barnet, 14, 15, 16, 30, 31  
   Benjamin, 15, 31, 32, 33  
   Blandina, 16  
   Catharine, 11, 13, 15, 16, 17,  
     30, 31, 33  
   Charles, 31  
   Chretien, 13  
   Coenradt, 16  
   Cornelius, 15, 17, 31, 33  
   David, 15, 30, 31, 46, 52  
   Dina, 39  
   Eleanor, 30, 31  
   Eleazer, 47  
   Elizabeth, 14, 15, 16, 30, 31,  
     46, 47, 48, 52  
   Freelove, 30  
   Garret, 12, 32  
   Geertje, 17  
   Gerret, 15, 16  
   Gerretje, 4, 12, 14, 15, 16, 22,  
     48, 78  
   Gerretje Gerretse, 4, 13  
   Gieltje, 15  
   Hannah, 49  
   Helena, 15  
   Hendrica, Hendrika, 18, 22  
   Hendricus, 25  
   Hezekiah, 25  
   Isaac, 11, 15, 31, 33, 52  
   Jacob, 4, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17,  
     22, 30, 31, 32, 33, 46, 47,  
     48, 78  
   Jacomyntje, 10, 14, 15, 17, 18,  
     25, 30, 31  
   James, 31  
   Janneke, 16  
   Jannetjen, 16  
   Jannette, 16  
   Jean, 13  
   Johannes, 16, 17, 18, 22, 34, 39  
   John, 15, 30, 31, 33  
   John Jeremiah, 18  
   John P., 39  
   Jonathan, 15, 30  
   Joseph, 15, 32  
   Josiah, 47  
   Judik, Judike, 17, 22, 34, 39  
   Leah, 31  
   Lewis, 32  
   Louis, 4, 11, 13, 15, 31, 32, 48  
   Luraney, 15  
   Lydia, 31, 32  
   Magdalena, 14  
 Du Bois, Margaret, 12, 15, 16, 31,  
   32, 48  
   Margurite, 16  
   Maria, 16, 25  
   Mary, 15, 16, 30, 31, 32, 47  
   Matthew, 15, 30, 31  
   Michal, 31, 52  
   Neeltje, Neeltjen, 4, 16, 18,  
     22, 39  
   Peter, 10, 15, 16, 25, 32, 49  
   Petrus, 18, 39  
   Phebe, 47  
   Phermertje (Phebe), 15  
   Rachel, 16, 18, 25, 30, 31, 46  
   Rebecca, 16, 17, 31, 47  
   Ruth, 31  
   Samuel, 15, 31, 33  
   Sarah, 15, 16, 18, 30, 31, 32,  
     47, 49  
   Solomon, 7, 8, 14, 15, 32, 33  
   Thomas, 49  
   Tobias, 16  
   Trintje, Tryntje, 7, 8, 14  
   Upham, 15  
   Yonica, Yonika, 15, 30  
 Du Mon, Dumond, Dumont, Du Mont,  
   Anna, 18  
   Annatjen, 34  
   Catrina, 34  
   Cornelis, 34  
   Cornelius, 39  
   Egbert, 36, 37  
   Elizabeth, 34  
   Henderika, Hendrika, 24, 39  
   Jacob, 38  
   Johannes, 34, 38  
   Johannes P., 18  
   John, 37  
   Margaret, 36, 37  
   Maria, 34  
   Philippus, 34  
   Rachel, 37, 38  
   Sarah, 18  
   Walran, 34  
 Dunham, Kate, 62  
   Narcissa W., 58  
 Dunkin, Abraham, 59  
   Amos, 59, 82  
   Anna, 58  
   Damaris, 59  
   Elizabeth, 58  
   Emma, 59  
   Esther, 58  
   Frances, 59  
   Harkless, 58  
   Henry, 58  
   Hercules, 59  
   Jane, 59  
   John, 58, 82  
   Joshua, 58, 59  
   Kezia, Keziah, 59, 82  
   Lydia, 58  
   Margaret, 58, 59

Dunkin, Martha Ann, 59  
 Orpha, 58, 82  
 Reason, 59  
 Sarah, 59  
 Sarah J., 58  
 Virginia, 58  
 Dunlap, Bathsheba, 49  
 Ephraim, 46  
 John, 55  
 Mary, 46

## E

Eiler, Susan C., 59  
 Ellis, Jacob, 51  
 Joseph, 55  
 Elmendorf, Elmendorph, Aaltje, 15  
 Abraham, 12  
 Anna, 18  
 Annatje, 18  
 Antje, 37  
 Arian, 36  
 Arian Gerritse, 37  
 Ariantje, Arriantje, 10, 12, 22,  
 36, 37  
 Ariantje Gerrets, 36  
 Blandena, Blandina, 16, 18, 35  
 Carlintje, 37  
 Catharine, 17, 35  
 Catrina, 37  
 Coenrad, Conrad, 18, 22  
 Coenrad Edmundus, 37  
 Coenradt, 16, 18, 35, 36  
 Coenradt Cornelius, 17  
 Conrad Jacobus, 37  
 Cornelius, 36, 37  
 Cornelius J., 12  
 Elizabeth, 12, 36, 37  
 Garret, 22  
 Geertje, 18  
 Gerret, 37  
 Jacob, 18  
 Jacobus, 10, 36, 37  
 Jacobus C., 37  
 Janneke, 37  
 Jannetjen, 22  
 Jonathan, 16, 18  
 Leah, 18  
 Lucas, 35  
 Magdalena, 16  
 Margaret, 12, 16, 18, 36, 37  
 Margrietje, 22  
 Maria, 37  
 Petrus, 18, 37  
 Sarah, 18, 37  
 Tobias, 18  
 Elting, Eltinge, Altje, 7  
 Cornelis, 7  
 Geertje, 7  
 Jacomyntje, 7  
 Jan, 7  
 Jannetjen, 16  
 Roeloff, 7  
 Triantje, 35

Elting, William, 7, 16  
 Elwell, Abraham, 53, 54, 56  
 Alexander, 54  
 Amariah, 54, 55  
 Catharine, 15, 48, 52  
 Dorothy, 52  
 Elizabeth, 52, 53  
 Even, Evin, 56  
 Isaac, 52  
 Israel, 33  
 Jacob, 15, 55, 56  
 Joast, 52  
 Jonathan, 54, 55, 56  
 Levi, 52  
 Lydia, 53  
 Matthew, 52  
 Rachel, 52  
 Samuel, 52, 54  
 Sarah, 67  
 Sarah Ann, 53  
 Thomas, 54  
 William, 52, 54  
 English, James, 55  
 Essinger, Essington (?), 49  
 Elizabeth, 49  
 Evans, Horatio, 44  
 Permelia, 44  
 Thomas G., 10  
 Zelu, 44  
 Evertse, Arent, 3

## F

Fanning, Francis Edward, 71  
 Francis Joseph, 71  
 Grace, 71  
 Grace Lloyd, 71  
 Philip Ford Nieu Kirk, 71  
 Ray Ford, 71  
 Farnkoff, Sallie B., 66, 67  
 Fauver, George, 33  
 Fear, Anna, 58  
 Carey N., 82  
 Cyrus, 58  
 Francis, 58  
 John F., 58  
 Margaret, 58  
 Maria, 58  
 Martha, 58  
 Mary Ellen, 58  
 Matilda, 59  
 Nancy, 58, 82  
 Orpha, 58  
 Peter, 58, 82  
 William, 59  
 Fehr, Henry Harold, 68  
 Lillian Ware, 68  
 Fellows, Virginia Frances, 60  
 Felton, Margaret, 18  
 Fish, Tryphenia, 53  
 Fisher, Rebecca, 53  
 Fisler, Dennis Hays, 68  
 Doris, 68  
 Elbert Nieu Kirk, 68

Fisler, Euphemia, 68  
 Florence, 68  
 Joseph Atwood, 68  
 Joseph Mulford, 68  
 Leslie Cranor, 68  
 Luberta, 68  
 Mary Reed, 68  
 Nellie Hewitt, 68  
 Russell C., 68  
 Ruth, 68  
 Selina P., 68  
 Warren, 68  
 Floyd, Martha Ann, 60  
 Focken, Gerret, 7  
 Gerretje Gerretse, 7  
 Hillitje, 7  
 Trintje, Tryntje, 7, 14  
 Foote, Ellen, 41  
 Ford, Abigail Buck, 70  
 Charles, 70  
 Eleanor, 70  
 Elizabeth, 70  
 Hannah, 70  
 John, 55  
 Lawrence Brown, 68  
 Luberta, 68  
 Mildred, 68  
 Philip, 70  
 Rachel Rice, 67, 70  
 Foster, Elizabeth, 49  
 John F., 65  
 Jonathan, 49  
 Judah, 54  
 Sarah, 49  
 Sarah Ann, 65  
 Fowler, Fannie S., 62  
 George W., 62  
 Foy, Susannah, 58  
 Frazer, Carolina, 62  
 Charles Loveland, 62  
 Frear, Jannetje, 39  
 Freeland, Miriam, 57  
 Frere, Annetje, 17  
 Fry, Malissa, 60

## G

Galbreath, George M., 65  
 Lucy Markley, 65  
 Galloway, Bessie May, 71  
 Gamble, Calvin, 54, 55  
 Gardenier, Lysbeth, 27  
 Garman, John, 55  
 Garrabrant, Garrabrantz, Gerre-  
 brantse, Jacob, 6  
 Maratie, 6  
 Trintje, 6  
 Garrat, James, 53  
 Garrison, Catharine, 30, 32  
 Ezekiel, 55  
 Frederick, 54  
 Isaac, 54, 55  
 Joel, 30, 32  
 John, 55

Garrison, Joseph, 55  
 Tamson, 46  
 William, 32  
 Garsling, Mary, 27  
 Gentry, Elizabeth, 45  
 Samuel C., 45  
 William, 54  
 George, Henry Waterman, 31  
 Gerrabrantse, *see* Garrabrant  
 Gerrets, Gerretje, 26  
 Gerrits, Aaltje, 6  
 Gerritsen, *see* Newkirk  
 Gilpin, Eliza, 57  
 Glaspey, Mary F., 67, 69  
 Goolder, Daniel, 54  
 Goodyear, Florence, 66  
 Gorham, Hannah, 70  
 John, 70  
 Goslin, Samuel, 54  
 Graham, Abraham, 55  
 Richard, 54  
 William, 55  
 Gray, Rebecca J., 60  
 Greathouse, Eliza Ann, 53  
 Greenman, Amy, 15  
 Grimes, Eliza Ann, 60  
 Groose, Eliza, 62

## H

Hall, Ann, 50  
 Elizabeth, 43, 45  
 Hamilton Family, 59, 60, 64  
 Polly, 60  
 Hampton, William, 53  
 Hanna, Abigail, 48  
 Hannah, Phebe P., 66  
 Hansen, Marretjen, 37  
 Hardenbergh, Hardenburg,  
 Catharine, 17  
 Catrina, 37  
 Charles, 17  
 Gerardus, 37  
 Jacobus, 35  
 Janneke, 35, 37  
 Johannes, 17  
 Maria, 17  
 Trintje, 35  
 Harding, Benjamin, 54, 56  
 Thomas, 54  
 Harker, Elizabeth, 46  
 Mary Reed, 62  
 William S., 62  
 Harper, Ida Husted, 79  
 Harris, Ann, 65  
 Edward, 66  
 Ruth, 31  
 Thomas, 54  
 Walter, 55, 56  
 Hart, David, 42  
 Jane, 42  
 Sarah, 42  
 Hasbrouck, Daniel, 17  
 Elizabeth, 28

- Hasbronek, Elsie, 17  
     Francis, 28  
     Wyntie, 17  
 Hasket, Melissa A., 59  
 Hawk, Abraham, 61  
     Emily, 61  
     Marcus, 59  
     Margaret, 59  
 Hawkins, May, 45  
 Hay, John, 41  
     Susannah, 41, 81  
     William, 41  
 Hayman, Elizabeth, 30  
 Haywood, Captain, 56  
     Anna, 31  
     Joseph, 31  
 Heberton, George, 49  
     Margaret, 49  
 Heggens, Covilla, 52  
 Heights, Alexander, 44  
     Louisarba, 44  
 Helm, Abraham, 17  
     Catharine, 17  
 Hempy, Elizabeth, 44  
 Hendrickse, Femmynte Danielse, 15  
 Hendrickson, Alice Hall, 71  
 Hendrix, George W., 60  
     Margaret A., 60  
 Hennion, Fitje, 20, 21  
 Hermanee, Hermanse, Abraham,  
     17, 24  
     Catharine, 17  
     Goozen, 24  
     Jacob, 24  
     Jacomyntje, 24  
     Jan, 24, 25  
     Jannetje, 24  
 Herr, Theresa, 53  
 Herring, Nellie Hewitt, 68  
 Hewitt, John, 55  
     Thomas, 54  
 Heward, Elizabeth, 32  
     Joseph, 32  
     Lydia, 32  
 Hibler, Margaret S., 48  
     Samuel, 48  
 Hicks, Julia, 64  
 Hillman, Josiah, 51  
 Hilt, Elizabeth, 58  
 Hires, Conrod, 56  
 Hitchner, Christianna, 53  
 Hoagland, Hoogland, Femmetje, 27  
     Gerretjen, 26, 79  
     Jacobus, 27  
     Jemima, 27, 79  
     John, 26, 27  
 Hoed, Jan, 26  
     Rachel, 26  
 Hoes, Roswell Randall, 9  
 Hoff, Andries, 24  
     Catharine, 24  
     Cornelia, 24  
     John, 24  
     Philipus, 24  
 Hoffman, Leah, 33  
     Tjaetjen, 17  
     William J., 2  
     Zachariah, 33  
 Holladay, Anna, 66  
     Caroline E., 66  
     Elizabeth C., 66  
     Emily, 66  
     George, 66  
     John, 66  
     Lambert, 66  
     Lillie F., 66  
     Mary, 66  
     Rachel, 66  
     Samuel, 66  
     William, 66  
 Holme, Benjamin, 50, 55  
 Hood, John, 26  
     Teunis, 27  
 Hoofman, Jacob, 45  
 Hoogebroom, Annetie, 9  
     Cornelius, 9  
 Hoogland, *see* Hoagland  
 Hoogteeling, Dina, 10, 18, 22, 38, 39  
     Jennette, 38  
     Kezia, 24  
     Philip, 38  
     Sarah, 16  
 Houchins, Frances, 59  
 Hough, Austin, 45  
     Mary Ann, 45  
 Howell, Benjamin F., 59  
     Sarah, 59  
 Howland, John, 70  
 Huet, Henry, 33  
 Hughes, Hughs, Benjamin, 33  
     Edward, 53  
     Ellis, 70  
     Hannah, 70  
 Hull, Abraham, 57  
     Anna, 57  
     Charlotte, 57  
     Cyrus, 57  
     Eliza, 57  
     Elizabeth, 43  
     Frances Dale, 57  
     George Washington, 57  
     Hannah, 57, 81  
     John, 57, 81  
     Josiah, 57  
     Lorinda, 57  
     Margaret, 57  
     Miriam, 57  
     Newkirk, 57  
     Orpha, 57  
 Hunt, Louisiana, 44  
     Mildred, 67  
     William, 44  
 Hurst, Susanna, 49  
 Husted, ———, 79  
 Hutchinson, John, 55  
     Lydia, 53  
     Thomas, 55  
 Hynson, Sarah E., 62

## I

Ingram, Eva May, 64  
 Rev. J. W., 64  
 Julia, 64  
 Ireland, Mary Ann, 67  
 Isaminger, Rebecca, 64

## J

James, Elizabeth, 14  
 Josiah, 14  
 Jans, Anneke, 17  
 Jansen, Aaltje, 15  
 Elizabeth, 16  
 Hendricus, 16  
 Jane Mattys, 11  
 Janneke, 16  
 Magdalena, 11  
 Margaret, 15, 31, 32, 48  
 Maria, 16  
 Matthys, 15  
 Thomas, 16  
 Jarman, Azariah, 56  
 Daniel, 55  
 Jarrell, Anna Maria, 62  
 Jenkins, Sally, 62  
 Johnson, Henry, 33  
 James, 33  
 John, 33, 54  
 Joseph, 54  
 Johnston, Elijah, 33  
 Jones, Alexr., 33  
 Anna, 57  
 Charlotte, 57  
 Corrie Alice, 65  
 Esther, 58  
 Joseph, 33  
 William Minton, 65  
 Jordan, Jorden, John, 54, 56  
 Joris, Jorisse, Magdalena, 11  
 Juriaensen, Aelt, 5  
 Annetje, 5  
 Gerretje, 5

## K

Kammega, *see* Cammega  
 Kammigaa, *see* Cammega  
 Keen, John, 54  
 Kees, John, 57  
 Loriinda, 57  
 Kelley, Captain, 56  
 Kelley, Kelly, Elizabeth, 45  
 Frances, 45  
 Franky, 45  
 John, 45  
 Kemp, Eveline, 41  
 Mary, 44  
 Keplinger, Rev. E. J., 58  
 Sarah J., 58  
 Kersted, *see* Kiersted  
 Kienzle, Charles H., 67  
 Edward F., 67  
 Margaret C., 67  
 Margaret Kendall, 67

Kienzle, Verna Emily, 67  
 Kiersted, Kierstede, Kurstede,  
 Blandina, 17, 18, 35  
 Catharine, 40  
 Christoffel, 40  
 Elizabeth, 17  
 Lucas, 17  
 Sarah, 40  
 Kilgore, Hercules S., 60  
 Margaret J., 60, 82  
 Kimball, Marion Ray, 68  
 Robert Edes, 68  
 Kingery, Virginia Frances, 60  
 Kip, Frederick Ellsworth, 10  
 Hendrick, 10, 25  
 Jacomyntje, 10  
 Jannetjen, 10  
 Maria, 25  
 Kiser, Joseph, 60  
 Mary, 60  
 Kittle, Helena, 13  
 Kitts, Mrs. J. Frank, 14  
 Knox, James, 43  
 John, 43  
 Margaret, 43, 57, 81  
 Sophia, 43  
 Kogh, Geertie, 20, 21  
 Kool, Annetje, 23  
 Catharine, 25  
 Jacob, 23  
 Sarah, 23  
 Krom, Crum, Aagje, 12, 16  
 Abraham, 13  
 Clara, 12  
 Elizabeth, 30  
 Hendrick, 12  
 John, 30, 33  
 John Hayman, 30  
 Maria, 13  
 Rachel, 30  
 William, 33  
 Krupel, *see* Crispell  
 Kunst, Kuntz, Barent, 4, 7, 13, 14,  
 24, 78  
 Gerretje, 14, 78  
 Gerretje Gerretse, 4, 7, 13, 14,  
 24  
 Hillitje, 24  
 Hillitje Jans, 7, 78  
 Jacomyntje, 7, 8, 13, 14, 22, 24  
 Jan Barentsen, 7, 13, 24  
 Jannetie Jans, Jannetje Jansz,  
 4, 7, 24, 78  
 Jannetje, 7, 8, 9, 13, 24  
 Kuykendall, Johannes, 19  
 Lysbet, 19  
 Kuypers, Ann, 15  
 Catryntje, 6, 19, 20  
 Hendrick, 19, 20

## L

Lacy, Joshua, 54  
 Ladd, Selina P., 68



- Lamb, John, 42  
     Virginia, 42  
 Lambertse, Elizabeth, 77  
     Lysbeth, 4, 17, 77  
     Langly, Reuben, 33  
 Lawill, Frances, 59  
     John, 59  
     Sarah, 59  
 Lawrence, Emma C., 66  
 Leake, Rachel, 30, 32  
 Le Fever, Le Fevre, Maria, 17  
     Rachel, 18  
     Sarah, 22  
 Lefferts, Adriana, 32  
     Arthur, 32  
     Edward V., 32  
     Elizabeth V., 32  
     Henry Wynkoop, 32  
     James L., 32  
     John, 32  
     Mary Helen Wynkoop, 32  
     Reading Beatty, 32  
     Sarah W., 32  
     Susannah, 32  
     Worth, 32  
 Legg, Margaret, 25  
     Sarah, 23  
 Leiser, Pearl, 67  
 Leons, Geertruyt, 5  
 Leyda, George, 43  
     James, 43  
     Lousianna, 43  
     Margaret, 42  
     Susannah, 43  
 Linsey, John, 56  
 Lippincott, Christiana, 52  
     William, 52  
 Lloyd, Grace, 71  
     Jacksonias, 56  
 Lock, Andrew, 54  
 Long, Verna Emily, 67  
 Loper, Elizabeth, 52  
     Grace, 52  
     Henrietta Johnson, 66  
     William, 52, 54  
 Lore, Franklin J., 67  
     Hannah B., 67  
     Harry T., 67  
     Mildred, 67  
     Pearl, 67  
 Louderback, Lowderback, Adam, 55  
     Math., 56  
 Louw, Catharine, 33, 35  
     Elizabeth, 11  
     Magdalena, 16  
     Peter Cornelisse, 11  
     Petrus Mattheus, 33  
     Tryntje, 33  
 Loverin, Giles, 56  
 Lovett, Martha Ann, 60  
 Low, Benjamin, 17  
     Margaret, 67  
     Maria, 17  
 Lubi, Anna, 2, 5  
     Geertruyt, 5  
     Jacob, 5  
 Ludlow, James, 43  
     Rhoda, 43
- M**
- MacAltioner, McCalsbinder, John, 54  
 Mahaffey, Mahaffy, Andrew, 57  
     Margaret, 57  
     Orpha, 58  
     Samuel, 58  
 Marinus, Anna, 15  
     Benjamin, 15  
     David, 15  
     Garret W., 15  
     John, 15  
 Maris, Lea, 6  
     Mary Louise, 50  
 Martens, Jennette, 25  
 Martin, George, 55  
 Mason, George William, 58  
     Mary, 41  
     Sarah J., 58  
     Thomas, 56  
 Mattheusen, *see* Newkirk  
 Matthews, Lydia, 58  
 Mayhew, Abraham, 46  
     Anna, 46  
     David, 54  
     Elizabeth, 46  
     Ezekiel, 46  
     Hannah, 46  
     Isaac, 46  
     Israel, 46  
     John, 54  
     Polly, 46  
     Rebecca, 46, 49  
     Samuel, 54, 55, 56  
     Thomas, 46  
     Uriah, 46  
 McAuslan, William Alexander, 70  
 McBride, Elizabeth, 43  
 McCalsbinder, MacAltioner, John, 54  
 McCaney, Richard, 55  
 McClung, Wm., 33  
 McCoy, John, 56  
 McDowell, Emma, 71  
 McGinniss, William, 35  
 McGraw, Edwin A., 67  
     Margaret C., 67  
 McGuire, Hugh, 54  
     James, 54  
 McHenry, Charles, 55  
 Meyer, Aaltjen, 25  
     Ann Geertruyd, 25  
     Arthur Leon, 68  
     Benjamin, 25  
     Catrina, 34  
     Christian, 25  
     Esther Stewart, 68

- Meyer, Hendricus, 25  
   Johannes, 25  
   John William, 25  
   Leah, 25  
   Maria, 25  
   Marion Mulford, 68  
   Petrus, 25  
   Samuel, 25  
   Susanne, 68  
   Suzanne, 68  
   Tobias, 25  
   Zara (Sarah), 25  
 Michael, Margaret, 58  
   Rachel A., 58  
   Thornley, 58  
   William, 58  
 Michaels, Nancy Ann, 42  
 Miles, George, 41  
   Margaret, 41, 81  
 Miller, Abraham, 51  
   Annatje, 24  
   Catherine, 51  
   Christiana, 51  
   Henry, 51  
   Joast, 51  
   John, 24, 33  
   Mary, 31, 51, 52  
   Nancy, 50  
   Rachel, 51  
   Rebecca, 51  
   William, 24, 51  
 Mitchell, Ann, 62, 65  
   Emma R., 66  
   John D., 66  
 Money, Michael, 54, 56  
 Moody, Nancy A., 59  
 Moore, Antje, 19  
   Charlotte, 46  
   David, 54  
   Enoch, 54  
   Hannah, 53  
   Israel, 55  
   Johannes, 19  
   Luberta, 68  
   Mary, 31  
   Robert E., 68  
   Ruth E., 70  
   William, 19  
 Morgan, Elinor, 14  
   James, 14  
 Morris, Elizabeth, 59  
   James, 59  
 Mulford, Adeline Brooks, 67  
   David P., 67  
   Elizabeth Sheaffer, 68  
   Esther Stewart, 68  
   Henry Kendall, 67, 68  
   Jeannette, 68  
   Joseph L., 67  
   Lillian Bell, 67  
   Lillian Ware, 68  
   Marion Ray, 68  
   Phebe, 67  
   Ray Ford, 68  
 Mullin, Harry, 62  
   James, 62  
   Julia A., 62  
   William, 62  
   William D., 62  
 Murphy, Daniel, 55  
   James, 33, 55  
   Jane Westcott, 62  
   John, 53  
   William, 33  
 Myers, Emma Dunkin, 59  
 Myndertse, Neeltje, 33
- N
- Naglee, Elizabeth, 67  
   William L., 67  
   Helen H., 67  
 Nealy, John, 33  
   Joseph, 33  
   William, 33  
 Nelson, Abraham, 54  
   Ananias, 55  
   Daniel, 54, 55  
   David, 54, 55, 56  
   Davis, 54, 56  
   Jacob, 55  
   John, 53, 54  
   Joseph, 54  
   Samuel, 54, 56  
 Nesbit, Anna, 60  
   Sarah S., 60  
 Newkirk, de Nieukirchen, New-  
   kerchen, Niekirk, Nieu Kirk,  
   Nieuwkerck, Nieuwkerk,  
   Nieuwkirk, Niewkirk, Nike-  
   rich, Niukirk, Nyvenheim,  
   van Neukirchen, van Nieuw-  
   kerck, van Nieuwkerk, van  
   Nieuwkirk, Van Nukerk,  
   van Nyvenheim, 4, 10, 34,  
   42, 48, 56, 59, 60, 64  
   Aaltjen, 9, 25, 26  
   Aaron, 20  
   Aaron H., 62  
   Abigail, 48  
   Abraham, 27, 29, 30, 36, 41,  
   43, 46, 47, 52, 57, 60, 63, 78,  
   79, 80, 81, 82  
   Adamson Bentley, 1, 51, 60,  
   63, 64, 76, 77, 81, 82  
   Addie Mulford, 71  
   Adeline Brooks, 67  
   Adolphus, 73  
   Adrian, 9, 25, 33, 37, 77, 78  
   Aisey, 45  
   Alexander, 62  
   Alexander Jarrell, 62  
   Alfred C., 62  
   Alice, 64  
   Alice Hall, 71  
   Alice V., 62  
   Alma, 69

- Newkirk, Nieu Kirk, Alna Francis, 69  
 Amanda F., 42  
 Andrew, 23, 53  
 Andrew A., 53  
 Andries, 23, 24  
 Ann, Anna, Anne, 2, 5, 10, 23,  
 30, 35, 36, 41, 42, 44, 46, 47,  
 48, 50, 53, 58, 60, 62, 65, 67,  
 73, 82  
 Anna Bacon, 50  
 Anna E., 65  
 Anna Jane, 23  
 Anna Maria, 1, 62  
 Anna May, 67  
 Anna Ridgway, 66  
 Annatje, 20, 23, 24, 26, 33, 36  
 Antie, Antje, 6, 20  
 Arent, 20  
 Arian, Arie, Arrie, Ary, 4, 10,  
 17, 18, 25, 33, 34, 35, 36,  
 37, 38, 39, 77  
 Ariantje, Ariaantje, 10, 18, 36,  
 39, 40  
 Arie, Arrie, *see* Arian  
 Arnold Heinrich, 73  
 Ary, *see* Arian  
 Asa H., 45  
 Barent, Barnet, Barney, 9, 20,  
 26, 27, 41, 44, 45, 57, 63,  
 78, 79, 80, 81  
 Barnabas, 26  
 Barnet, *see* Barent  
 Bathsheba, 43, 49  
 Belle, 62  
 Benjamin, 23, 25, 45, 47, 49,  
 52, 53, 67, 80  
 Bessie May, 71  
 Blandina, 23  
 Camilla, 45  
 Caroline E., 48, 66  
 Cassa Ann, 60, 82  
 Cassandra, 45  
 Catlyntje, 20  
 Catharine, Cathrina, Catrina,  
 Catryna, Catryntje, 2, 5, 6,  
 19, 20, 22, 23, 25, 32, 34,  
 40, 43, 44, 45, 47, 48, 52, 65  
 Charles, 23, 45, 67  
 Charles C., 45  
 Charles Elbert, 71  
 Charles R., 66  
 Chieltje (Cornelia) Cornelissen,  
 2, 4, 76  
 Christena, Christiana, 42, 52  
 Christopher, 40  
 Christopher C., 59  
 Christopher Cornelius, 27  
 Clara, 65  
 Clara Barker, 64  
 Clara V., 62  
 Clifton H., 45  
 Clyde C., 43
- Newkirk, Nieu Kirk, Coenrad, 10, 23  
 Cornelia, 4, 22, 24, 26, 27, 44,  
 45, 80  
 Cornelis, 5, 6, 7, 22, 24, 25,  
 26, 27, 28, 41, 44, 46, 47,  
 50, 57, 61, 63, 65, 67, 69, 77  
 Cornelis Gerretse, 4, 7, 8, 9,  
 13, 24, 78, 79  
 Cornelisse, 2, 3, 4, 7, 10, 13, 18,  
 19, 20, 22, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28,  
 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 41, 44,  
 46, 47, 50, 57, 61, 63, 64, 65,  
 67, 69  
 Cornelius, 3, 5, 10, 12, 15, 18,  
 22, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30,  
 31, 32, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 46,  
 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 55,  
 56, 61, 63, 65, 67, 69, 76, 78,  
 79  
 Cornelius C., 40  
 Cornelius M., 31, 52  
 Cornelius P., 39  
 Corrie Alice, 65  
 Covilla, 52  
 Cyrus, 43, 44, 60, 64, 81, 82  
 Daniel, 34  
 Daniel Bayless, 60  
 Delilah, 44  
 Diana, 39  
 Dina, 10, 18, 22, 38, 39  
 Dorothea, Dorothy, 10, 33, 37  
 Drusilla, 42  
 Edith Mulford, 69  
 Edmund, 53  
 Edmund Hewitt, 71  
 Edward F., 66  
 Elbert, 62, 66, 67, 69  
 Elberta, 73  
 Elias, 27, 34, 79  
 Eliza, 53, 62  
 Eliza Ann, 53, 60  
 Elizabeth, 15, 18, 30, 31, 33,  
 34, 35, 39, 40, 43, 44, 45, 46,  
 47, 48, 49, 53, 59, 62, 64, 67,  
 77  
 Elizabeth Thompson, 50  
 Ella Spence, 62  
 Ellen, 41, 45  
 Ellen Ellis, 41, 42  
 Emily, 61, 62, 82  
 Emily A., 59  
 Emma C., 66  
 Emma Elizabeth, 82  
 Emma Elizabeth Ellen, 61  
 Emma Jane, 65  
 Emma R., 66  
 Engeltje, 24  
 Enoch, 53  
 Enoch Boone, 45  
 Eva H., 66  
 Eva May, 64  
 Eveline, 41

Newkirk, Nieuukirk, Fannie S., 62  
 Fitje, 20, 21  
 Florence, 67  
 Florence May, 62  
 Frances, 41, 45, 59  
 Frank, 62, 66  
 Frank H., 62  
 Furman, 62  
 Furman A., 62  
 Garret, 6, 15, 20, 23, 26, 30,  
 31, 36, 39, 47, 48, 52  
 Garret Cornelius, 22, 36, 39  
 Garret H., 20  
 Garret J., 21  
 Garret L., 35  
 Garret Mattheusen, 19, 20  
 Geertje, 20, 21  
 Geertruyt, Gertrude, 4, 5, 18, 21  
 George, 20, 41, 60, 61, 82  
 George Heberton, 49  
 George M., 65  
 George Marshall, 60  
 George W., 43  
 Georgeanna, 65  
 Gerret, Gerretse, Gerrit, 3, 5,  
 6, 7, 9, 10, 14, 18, 19, 20, 22,  
 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 33, 34, 35,  
 36, 37, 38, 41, 44, 46, 47, 50,  
 57, 61, 63, 64, 65, 67, 69, 76,  
 77, 78  
 Gerret Cornelisse, 1, 2, 3, 4,  
 7, 76, 82  
 Gerretje, Gerritje, Gerretjen,  
 3, 4, 5, 7, 13, 14, 18, 22, 23,  
 48, 77, 78, 79  
 Ghilje [Chiltje], 10  
 Gilles, Gieletjen, 10, 27, 78  
 Gottfried, 73  
 Grace, 52  
 Grace B., 69  
 Grietje (Marguerite), 9, 14,  
 18, 22  
 Hannah, 49, 52, 53, 57, 58, 62,  
 63, 67, 81  
 Hannah B., 67  
 Hannah J., 53  
 Hannah N., 66  
 Helena, 6, 20  
 Hendrikje, Hendrica, Hen-  
 drika, Hendrikje, 10, 17, 18,  
 22, 34, 39, 40  
 Hendrick, Hendricus, Henricus,  
 1, 20, 25, 26, 33, 34  
 Henrietta Johnson, 66  
 Henry, 27, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45,  
 57, 58, 63, 67, 79, 80, 81  
 Hetty M., 49  
 Holliday S., 59, 82  
 Horatio Wood, 50  
 Howard B., 62  
 Hugh, 52  
 Ida Belle, 65

Newkirk, Nieuukirk, Isaac, 23, 33,  
 41, 42, 43, 45, 47, 80  
 Isaac Roberts, 50  
 Isaac Smith, 62  
 Israel F., 53  
 Jacob, Jacobus, 5, 18, 20, 21,  
 22, 23, 25, 31, 33, 36, 47,  
 52, 79  
 Jacob Rutsen, 33  
 Jacomyntje, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10, 15,  
 23, 24, 25, 31, 78  
 James, 41  
 James E., 61, 62  
 James Lewis, 71  
 James Mason, 41  
 James Polk, 51, 67, 69, 70, 71  
 James Ross, 59  
 James Sinnickson, 65  
 Jan, Jan Gerretse, 3, 4, 6, 9,  
 10, 24, 33, 34, 78  
 Jane, 42, 43  
 Jane Champ, 64  
 Jane Perty, 42  
 Jane Reese, 49  
 Jane S., 62  
 Jane Westcott, 62  
 Janneke, Jannet, Jannetje,  
 Jannetje Jansz, Jannetjen,  
 Jannette, Jenneke, 4, 5, 6,  
 7, 8, 9, 13, 20, 21, 23, 24,  
 25, 39, 40  
 Jemima, 27, 45, 79  
 Jennie, 66  
 Jennie C., 66  
 Jephtha, 42  
 Joast, Joost, 52, 54, 55, 56  
 Johan Henrick, 1  
 Johannes, 1, 21, 23, 25, 26, 34,  
 35, 36  
 John, 36, 37, 41, 42, 47, 49, 53,  
 59, 67, 73, 78, 82  
 John Bacon, 50  
 John Brooks, 67  
 John C., 44  
 John F., 82  
 John Forest, 43  
 John Francis, 61  
 John H., 45  
 John Henrick, 1  
 John Henry, 1  
 John J., 21  
 John M., 20, 21  
 John Naylor, 64  
 John P., 66  
 John W., 42, 59  
 John Young, 62  
 Jonathan, 82  
 Jonathan H., 59  
 Joost, *see* Joast  
 Joseph, 31, 41, 52, 78  
 Joseph Alexander, 43  
 Joseph H., 65

Newkirk, Nieukirk, Joseph Thornton, 64  
 Josephine, 71  
 Julia, 62  
 Julia A., 62  
 Julia Ann, 42  
 Juliet Cullum, 64  
 Kate, 62  
 Kezia, Kesiah, Keziah, 27, 41, 43, 45, 59, 80, 82  
 Lambert, 62, 65, 67  
 Laura Matilda, 63  
 Lea, Leah, 6, 10, 22, 25, 33, 37, 39, 40, 59  
 Lena, 20, 21  
 Lena S., 65  
 Lide, 62  
 Linea, 45  
 Lorinda, 63, 81  
 Lotta, 66  
 Louisa, 45  
 Louisa A., 82  
 Louisa Adaline, 61  
 Louisa Hall, 45  
 Louisa Maria, 50  
 Louisarba, Luzarby, 43, 44  
 Louisiana, 43, 44, 80  
 Lucy Barker, 64  
 Lucy Markley, 65  
 Lucy Mary Taliaferro, 63  
 Lucy Pratts, 69  
 Lydia, 53, 66  
 Lysbet, Lysbeth, 4, 10, 17, 77  
 Mabel, 71  
 Macy, 82  
 Macy S., 60  
 Maggie, 67  
 Malinda, 67  
 Malinda J., 60, 82  
 Malissa, 60  
 Malvina Ann, 64  
 Marcia, 43, 57  
 Margaret, 18, 23, 36, 41, 42, 43, 48, 49, 57, 81  
 Margaret A., 59, 60  
 Margaret J., 60, 82  
 Margaret Jane, 61  
 Margaret Kendall, 67  
 Margaret Rose, 71  
 Margaret S., 48  
 Margaretta, Margrietje, Margrietjen, 22, 23, 26  
 Marguerite, *see* Gerritje  
 Maria, 24, 25, 36, 39, 61  
 Maritje, 20, 21, 26  
 Marretjen, 33, 37  
 Martha, 47  
 Martha Ann, 45, 60  
 Martha Bacon, 50  
 Martha Reeves, 50  
 Mary, 23, 26, 30, 31, 32, 36, 37, 39, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 49, 51, 52, 53, 59, 60, 61, 66, 82

Newkirk, Nieukirk, Mary A., 61  
 Mary Ann, 44, 45, 67  
 Mary Chapman, 50  
 Mary E., 62, 65  
 Mary Eliza, 65  
 Mary Elizabeth, 50  
 Mary Emma, 69  
 Mary F., 67, 69  
 Mary H., 48  
 Mary Harris, 66  
 Mary Jane, 49  
 Mary Louisa, 50  
 Mary Reed, 68  
 Mattheus, Matthew, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 14, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 30, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 64  
 Matthew P., 20, 21  
 Matthew, *see* Mattheus  
 Mattie Ford, 70  
 Maude, 60  
 Melinda J., 60  
 Melissa A., 59  
 Meyndert, Myndert, 34  
 Michal, 31, 52  
 Missouri, 44  
 Mollie, 66  
 Nancy, 50, 58, 82  
 Nancy A., 59  
 Nancy Ann, 42  
 Nancy Miller, 50  
 Narcissa N., 42  
 Nathaniel Reeve, 50  
 Neeltje, Neeltjen, 4, 10, 12, 18, 22, 34, 39, 77, 78  
 Nellie, 36  
 Nettie, 65  
 Newton, 43  
 Olivia, 44  
 Orpha, 58, 82  
 Paulus, 5, 6, 20, 21  
 Pearson, 45  
 Penelope, 27  
 Permelia, 44  
 Peter, 5, 6, 26, 27, 44, 45, 79, 80  
 Peterje, 36  
 Petrus, 25, 26, 39  
 Phebe, 44, 47  
 Phebe P., 66  
 Philip, 34, 39, 40  
 Philip Ford, 71  
 Polly, 60  
 Polly Ann, 60  
 Preston S., 62  
 Quinton K., 66  
 Rachel, 10, 12, 21, 25, 27, 29, 30, 35, 38, 52, 70, 78, 80  
 Rachel Rice, 67, 70  
 Ray Ford, 71  
 Raymond Blydenburgh, 71  
 Rebecca, 9, 26, 31, 43, 45, 46, 47, 49, 52, 53, 60, 64, 79, 82  
 Rebecca J., 60

Newkirk, Nieukirk, Reed, 61, 62  
 Reuben, 41, 42, 44, 80, 81  
 Rhoda, 42, 43, 80  
 Richard, 45, 80  
 Richard A., 66  
 Robinson, 47  
 Ruth Woodruff, 69  
 Sallie, Sally, 62  
 Sallie B., 62, 66  
 Samuel, 26, 48  
 Samuel C., 66  
 Sara, Sarah, 5, 15, 20, 25, 31,  
 32, 33, 36, 40, 44, 45, 47, 48,  
 49, 50, 52, 59, 61, 67, 82  
 Sarah A., 43  
 Sarah Ann, 53, 65  
 Sarah E., 61, 62  
 Sarah J., 60  
 Sarah K., 61  
 Sarah S., 30, 46, 60  
 Shaulk, 76  
 Shipman, 43, 44, 59, 81, 82  
 Sophia, 43  
 Susan A., 67  
 Susan C., 59  
 Susanna, Susannah, 41, 43, 49,  
 52, 53, 81  
 Tamson Brickett, 62  
 Tanneke, 36  
 Temperance, 53  
 Teunis, Tunis, 26, 41, 42, 44,  
 45, 79, 80, 81  
 Theresa, 52  
 Thomas A., 62  
 Thomas Jefferson, 59, 60, 64, 73  
 Thomas S., 45  
 Thompson, 47  
 Titjen, 4, 78  
 Tobias, 27, 45, 79, 80  
 Trintje, Tryntje, 6, 8, 26, 33  
 Tryphemia, 53  
 Tunis, *see* Teunis  
 Victor M., 47  
 Virginia, 42  
 Virginia Frances, 60  
 Walter Godfried, 73  
 William, 36, 37, 40, 45, 47, 52,  
 53, 60, 62, 78, 80, 81, 82  
 William A., 62  
 William Bentley, 64  
 William Brooks, 67, 69  
 William C., 36  
 William Glaspey, 69  
 William Henry, 49, 64  
 William Powell, 66  
 William Riley, 60  
 William Thomas, 69  
 Yonica, Yonika, 15, 30  
 Zachariah, 52  
 Zara, *see* Sarah  
 Zelu, 44  
 Nibliek, Amanda F., 42  
 Nicholas, Elizabeth, 31

Nickles, Moses, 33  
 Niekirk, Nieukirk, Nieuwkerck,  
 Nieuwkerk, Nieuwkirk, Nieu-  
 kirk, Nikerick, Niukirk, *see*  
 Newkirk  
 Nixon, George, 54  
 John, 53  
 Nittinger, ———, 66  
 Rachel, 66  
 Norcross, Howard C., 65  
 Lena S., 65  
 Nottingham, Elizabeth, 16, 35  
 Mary, 22  
 Nucella, Rev. Johannes Petrus, 30  
 Nyvenheim, *see* Newkirk

## O

O'Callahan, ———, 3, 9  
 Odair, Adair †, James, 54  
 Ogden, Luraney, 15  
 Oliver, James, 23  
 Margaretta, 23  
 Mary Jane, 49  
 Matthew, 23  
 William Henry, 49  
 Olmstead, Nicholas, 50  
 Sarah, 50  
 Oosterhout, Marytjen, 26  
 Osman, Charles, 61, 82  
 Emily, 61, 82  
 Ostrander, Cornelius, 27  
 Jacobus, 27  
 Jannetjen, 27  
 Moses (Maes), 27  
 Thomas, 27

## P

Padgett, Eva H., 66  
 George, 66  
 Pancoast, Henry Warren, 66  
 Lillie F., 66  
 Parker, Albert, 64  
 Aliee, 64  
 Edith A., 66  
 Eugene B., 66  
 Thomas, 55  
 Patterson, Elizabeth, 48  
 Robert, 33, 48, 54, 56  
 Paulus, Catryna, 2, 5, 6  
 Pawlin, Pawling, Aagje, 14  
 Barent, 14  
 Eleanor, 14  
 Elizabeth, 14  
 Helena, 14, 22  
 Henry, 4, 14, 22, 54  
 Jacomyntje, 14, 22  
 John, 14  
 Levi, 14, 22  
 Mary, 14  
 Neeltje, 14  
 Sara, 14  
 Pearson, Thos., 54

Peek, Cornelius, 38  
     David, 38  
     Jacob, 38  
     Jacobus, 38  
     Jan, 38  
     Margrietta, 38  
     Rachel, 38  
     Samuel, 38  
     Sarah, 38  
     Willemetje, 38  
 Pells, Pels, Clarissa Evertse, 12  
     Evert, 8  
 Person, Ann, 25  
 Peterson, Annatje, 33  
 Phelps, Asa, 44  
     Zelu, 44  
 Phillips, Cassa Ann, 60, 82  
     Edward Augustus, 65  
     Emma Jane, 65  
     George, 58  
     Grant Kennedy, 65  
     John Howell, 65  
     Margaret, 58  
     Newkirk Reading, 65  
     Peterje, 36  
     William, 60  
 Plummer, Josephine, 71  
 Poarch, Thomas, 55  
 Polhemus, Sarah, 28  
 Porter, George, 8  
 Porterfield, Mary, 41  
 Potter, Florence, 68  
     James Preston, 68  
 Pounder, Pownder, Asa, 55, 56  
     William, 54  
 Pratt, Daniel Lincoln, 42  
     Jane Perty, 42  
 Pratts, Alna, 69  
 Preston, Elizabeth, 15  
 Pudney, John, 28  
     Phebe, 28  
 Pugh, Helena, 19  
     Hugh, 19  
     Isaac, 19  
     John, 19  
     Margaret, 19  
     Peter, 19

## Q

Quackenbos, Nellie, 36

## R

Rainey, Jane, 42  
     John, 43, 80  
     Luzarby, 43, 80  
 Rambo, Catharine, 49  
     Jesse, 49, 54, 55  
     Margaret, 49  
 Ramsey, Andrew, 44  
     Delilah, 44  
 Rapelje, Sarah, 28  
 Rasinger, Hannah M., 66  
 Rawlings, Martha, 58

Ray, Sally B., 62  
 Reed, George W., 67  
     Helen H., 67  
     John, 53, 54  
     Mary, 53, 61  
 Remley, Rebecca, 58  
 Reynolds, Adelaide M. S., 70  
     Daniel C., 66  
     Evaline Sherron, 66  
 Rice, Elizabeth, 44  
     Hannah, 43  
     James, 43  
     Keziah, 43  
     Robert, 43  
     Sophia, 43  
     William, 43  
 Richey, Jacob, 56  
 Richman, Ann, 30, 46  
     Henry, 54  
     Isaac, 54  
     John, 54  
     Moses, 54, 55  
     Neh, 54  
     William, 53  
 Ricker, John, 33  
 Ridgway, Lydia, 66  
 Robinson, Catharine, 46  
     Elizabeth, 48  
     Sarah S., 46  
     William, 46  
 Roos, *see* Rose  
 Roosa, Aagje, 12, 16  
     Abraham, 37  
     Albert, 38  
     Albert Heymans, 8, 9  
     Aldert, 12, 16, 37  
     Anna Margaret, 12, 16  
     Benjamin, 39, 40  
     Dirck, 12  
     Elizabeth, 37, 39  
     Garret, 14  
     Heyman, 39  
     Heyman Aldertse, 12  
     Isaac, 37  
     Jacob, 37  
     Jannetje, Jannette, Jenneke,  
         Jenneken, Jennette, 12, 16,  
         22, 28, 30, 38, 39  
     Lea, Leah, 12, 16, 37, 39  
     Magdalena, 14  
     Neeltje, 12, 14, 16  
     Petrus, 12  
     Rachel, 12  
     Rebecca, 12, 37  
     Sarah, 37  
 Roosevelt, Anna Margaret, 12  
     Franklin D., 7  
     Hillitje, 7, 24, 78  
     Nicholas, 7, 24, 78  
     Theodore, 7, 78  
 Rose, Roos, Abraham, 46  
     Ann, 46  
     Anna, 46  
     Catharine, 46

Rose, Charlotte, 46  
 Elizabeth, 31, 46, 52  
 Ezekiel, 31, 33, 46  
 Fanny Hampton, 46  
 Hannah, 46  
 Isaac, 38, 46  
 John, 46  
 Jonathan, 38  
 Josephine, 71  
 Joseph Mayhew, 46  
 Martha Newell, 46  
 Mary, 46  
 Rachel, 31, 46  
 Rebecca, 47  
 Sarah, 38  
 Sarah Rebecca, 46  
 Sietsye, 38  
 Tamson, 46  
 Thomas, 33  
 Uriah, 31, 46  
 William S., 47  
 Rosecrans, Cornelius, 28  
 Derrick, 28  
 Gieletje, 28  
 Hendricus, 28  
 Jacomyntje, 28  
 Jannette, 28  
 Maria, 28  
 Roush, George, 59  
 Margaret, 59  
 Row, Catharine, 26  
 Wilhelmus, 26  
 Ruhl, Maria Catharine, 35  
 Russell, Francis Dale, 57  
 Rutsen, Annatjen, 38  
 Catharine, 37  
 Elizabeth, 37  
 Jacob, 10, 29, 33, 37  
 Lea, 10, 33, 37  
 Marretjen, 33, 37  
 Zara (Sarah), 37  
 Rutter, John, 54  
 Ryckman, Engeltje, 24  
 Isaac, 24  
 Johannes, 24

## S

St. Clair, Nancy Miller, 50  
 Sammons, Elizabeth, 37  
 Sample, Damaris, 59  
 Satley, Dorothy, 65  
 Elmer, 65  
 Ida Belle, 65  
 Sayre, Albert S., 66  
 Bertha, 66  
 Caroline E., 66  
 David, 55  
 Edith A., 66  
 Ephraim Lambert, 66  
 Evaline Sherron, 66  
 Florence, 66  
 Howard L., 66  
 Lillian, 66

Sayre, Milton W., 66  
 Richard, 66  
 Sayres, Jacob, 56  
 Schepmoes, Schepmoes, Ariantje, 17  
 Dirck Jansen, 11  
 Johannes, 4, 11, 12, 28, 78  
 Maria, 11, 12  
 Neeltje, 4, 12, 78  
 Schermerhorn, Richard, 2  
 Schmidt, Annatje, 13  
 Henrich, 13  
 Jonas, 13  
 Sarah, 13  
 Schoonmaker, Jochem Hendrick, 9  
 Pietronella, 9  
 Rachel, 37  
 Scott, Linea, Linia, 45  
 Martha Ann, 45  
 Robert, 45  
 Seagrave, Anna E., 65  
 Artis, 55  
 Seaman, Abraham Valkenberg, 18  
 Seibert, Ellen Ellis, 42  
 Selyns, Dominie, 5  
 Shaw, Ella Spence, 62  
 Sheaffer, Jeannette, 68  
 Shephard, Shepherd, Sheppard, 70  
 Shepperd, Abigail Buck, 70  
 Adamson Clare, 64  
 Andrew Kinkaid, 63  
 Belle, 62  
 Emily, 66  
 George, 21  
 Hannah, 63  
 Henry Jacob, 63  
 Laura Matilda, 63  
 Lucy Ethel, 64  
 Rachel, 21  
 William, 63  
 Shepmoes, *see* Schepmoes  
 Sheppard, Shepperd, *see* Shephard  
 Shimp, Mollie, 66  
 Samuel H., 66  
 Shipman, Kezia, 27  
 Keziah, 41, 80  
 Tunis, 41  
 Shird, William, 54  
 Shores, Benj., 53  
 Shull, Hosbel, 48  
 Margaret, 48  
 Sidwell, James, 63  
 Lorinda, 63  
 Nathan Henry, 63  
 Simmonds, Simmons, Emily A., 59  
 Simmons, John, 53  
 John P., 59  
 Sims, James, 56  
 Sip, Annetje Ariaense, 5  
 Sithen, Sithin, David, 53, 55, 56  
 Slecht, Sleght, Slegt, Abraham, 36, 37  
 Aeltje, 28  
 Anna, 18



- Slecht, Annatje, Annetie, 9, 18  
   Ariantje, 36, 37  
   Benjamin, 18  
   Chieltje (Cornelia), 2, 4, 76  
   Cornelis Barentsen, 7, 8, 9  
   Elizabeth, 36, 37  
   Elsje, 9  
   Gerretje, 7, 36  
   Hendrick, 8, 9  
   Jacobus, 37  
   Jacomyntje, 7, 8, 9, 13, 24  
   Jacomyntje Cornelis, 7, 24  
   Jan, Johannes, John, 28, 36, 37  
   Margaret, 36, 37  
   Mary Magdaleen, 9  
   Mattys, 9  
   Pietronella, 9  
   Trintje Tysen, 8, 9  
 Slessman, Elizabeth, 46  
   John, 46  
 Smedes, Benjamin, 16  
   Catharine, 16, 17  
   Elizabeth, 17, 36  
   Elsie, 17  
   Gerretje, 16  
   Jacob, 17  
   Jacomyntje, 17  
   Johannes, 17  
   Magdalena, 16  
   Maria, 17  
   Peter, Petrus, 16, 17  
   Rachel, 16  
   Sarah, 17  
 Smith, Arthur, 57  
   Caroline E., 66, 48  
   Charles Edward, 64  
   Edward, 49  
   Elizabeth R., 48  
   George W., 62  
   H. Lindley, 66  
   Hetty M., 49  
   Isaac, 16  
   Isaac A., 62  
   Isaac Robinson, 48  
   Jane Champ, 64  
   Joseph, 62  
   Mary, 16  
   Orpha, 57  
   Sarah E., 61  
   Solomon, 55  
   Tamson Brickett, 62  
   Walter, 48  
   William, 55, 56  
 Snowden, A. Loudon, 48  
 Sousley, Cornelia, 27, 45, 80  
 Sparks, Captain, 56  
   Else, 45  
   Mary, 53  
   Mary Ellen, 58  
   Thomas, 54  
 Spier, Annatje, 20  
   Barnet Hendrickse, 20  
   Helena, 6, 20  
 Springer, Jane, 42  
   John, 42  
 Sproule, Virginia, 58  
 Stafford, Clara, 65  
   Mary, 45  
   Robert Harris, 65  
   Thomas, 45  
 Stansberry, Julia Ann, 42  
 Steeble, Louisa Maris, 50  
   William Hill, 50  
 Steel, Alexr., 33  
 Steelman, Jacob, 33  
 Stewart, Frank H., 32, 51, 54, 56  
   Marcia, 43, 57  
 Storer, Rebecca, 60, 82  
 Stout, Louisa A., 82  
   Louisa Adaline, 61  
   Milton, 61  
 Stratton, Georgeanna, 65  
   James, 32, 54  
   Job Kay, 65  
 Straughn, Joseph, 56  
 Stroud, Jane Reese, 49  
 Stuart, Frances, 41  
 Stull, Bathsheba, 49  
   Jeremiah, 49  
   John, 50, 56  
   Mary, 50  
 Stuyvesant, Peter, 8  
 Sutliff, Doris, 68  
 Sutton, Jeremiah, 56  
   Phebe, 67  
 Suydam, Elizabeth, 36  
   Oke, 36  
 Swart, Anna, 18  
 Swartout, Swartwout, Aeltje, 28  
   Catharine, 28  
   Cornelius, 27, 28  
   Derrick, 28  
   Elizabeth, 27, 28  
   Gerardina, 28  
   Gieletjen, 27, 28  
   Gilles, 10, 27  
   Henry, 28  
   Isaac, 28  
   Jacobus, 10, 27, 28  
   Jacomyntje, 28  
   Jannetjen, Jannette, 27, 28  
   Johannee, 28  
   John, 28  
   Lysbeth, 27  
   Maria, 28  
   Mary, 27  
   Phebe, 28  
   Roeloff, 8  
   Rudolphus, 28  
   Samuel, 27, 28  
   Sarah, 28  
   Simon, 28  
   Thomas, 27, 28  
   William, 27  
 Swasie, Catharine, 43  
   James, 43

Swing, Ruth, 31  
 Samuel, 33  
 Swits, Ariantje, 35

## T

Taber, John M., 48  
 Mary H., 48  
 Ten Broeck, Gerretje, 16  
 Jacob, 16  
 Johannes, 39  
 Ten Eyck, Abraham, 12  
 Adrientje, 12  
 Ariantje, 12  
 Andreas, Andries, 12  
 Gerritje, Grietje, 9, 14, 18, 22  
 Jannetje, Jenneke, Jenneken,  
 12, 22, 30  
 Johannes, 12  
 Margaret, 9  
 Marguerite, 18, 22  
 Marytje, 12, 23  
 Matthew, Mathys, 12, 22, 30  
 Neeltje, 12  
 Petrus, 12  
 Rachel, 10, 12, 29, 30, 78  
 Ter Bos, Ter Bosch, Catharine, 27  
 Catrina, 34  
 Elizabeth, 27  
 Henry, 27  
 Theunyes, Ann Geertruyd, 25  
 Thomas, Sarah, 61  
 Thompson, Ann, 15  
 Francis, 15  
 Jane, 43  
 John, 47  
 Joseph, 33  
 Lewis, 56  
 Mary, 46, 47  
 Phebe, 47  
 Upham, 15  
 William, 46  
 Thurman, Charles, 58  
 Maria, 58  
 Thurston, Jonathan, 55  
 Tichenor, John Wesley, 59  
 Margaret A., 59  
 Titsort, Maria, 19  
 Titus, Philip, 33  
 Toers, Annatje, 20  
 Antje, 20  
 Arent, 20  
 Catalyntje, 20  
 Trimmel, Cornelius, 54  
 Tullis, Francis, 33  
 Gidion, 33  
 Jacob, 33  
 Robert, 33

## V

Valkenburg, *see* Van Valkenburg  
 Van Arsdale, Oriana, 32  
 Van Benschoten, *see* van Buntschoten

Van Bergen, Catrina, 34  
 Elizabeth, 34  
 Martin, 34  
 Peter, 34  
 Van Borsum, Annetje, 24  
 Van Brestede, Andries, 24  
 Annetje, 24  
 Janneke, 9, 24  
 Van Bunschoten, van Bunschooten,  
 van Benschoten, Bunschotten,  
 Elizabeth, 36  
 Gerretje, 26, 36  
 Rachel, 26  
 Rebecca, 9, 26, 79  
 Teunis Elias, 26  
 Van Buren, Cornelius, 16  
 Sarah, 16  
 Tobias, 16  
 Vanderbeck, Femmetje Remsen, 28  
 Jaques, 12  
 Marytje, 12  
 Van der Berg, Arriantje, 22  
 Ariantje Gerrits, 36  
 Van Derhoff, George, 20  
 Sarah, 20  
 Van der Houe, Geertruyd, 5  
 Van Dusen, Catharine, 35  
 Cornelia, 34  
 Hendrika, 34  
 Jan, 34  
 Johannes, 35  
 Van Duyn, Gerret Cornelise, 3  
 Van Edden, Catharine, 25, 26  
 Elias, 26  
 Jacobus, 24, 25, 26  
 Jacomyntje, 25, 26  
 Janneke, Jannetje, Jenneke,  
 24, 34  
 Johannes, 25  
 Lea, 25  
 Maria, 26  
 Van Garden, Rachel, 19  
 Van Giesen, Jan, 21  
 Jannetje, 21  
 Johannes, 21  
 Paulus, 21  
 Rachel, 21  
 Reinier, 5  
 Voorleezer, 5  
 Van Gilder, Aaron, 71  
 Emma, 71  
 Mabel, 71  
 Van Gillikum, Elberta Van Teng-  
 nagel, 73  
 Van Hooten, Antje, 21  
 Catalyntje, 21  
 Direk, 21  
 Helmigh, 21  
 Rachel, 21  
 Van Keuren, Abraham, 23  
 Catharine, 25  
 Cornelia, 24  
 Cornelius, 24

- Van Keuren, Garret, 23  
     Gerretjen, 23  
     Jan Mattys Janes, 11  
     Kezia, 24  
     Levi, 23  
     Magdalena, 11  
     Margaret, 23  
     Marietje, 23  
     Martin, 23  
     Mary, 14  
     Marytje, 23  
     Neeltje, 14  
     Thomas, 14, 24  
     Tjerck, 23  
     Tyerek Matthysen, 23  
 Van Meter, Amy, 49  
     Ann, 50  
     Bathsheba, 49  
     Benjamin, 32, 49  
     David, 49  
     Elizabeth, 49  
     Ephraim, 49  
     Henry, 50  
     Isaac, 33  
     Jacob, 33  
     Margaret, 49  
     Mary, 49  
     Rebecca, 49  
     Sarah, 49  
     Sarah S., 30, 46  
 Van Nest, Magdalena, 14  
     Peter, 14  
 Van Neukirchen, van Nieuwkerek,  
     van Nieuwkirk, van Nukerk,  
     van Nyvenheim, *see* New-  
     kirk  
 Van Ripen, Juriaen Thomassen, 5  
     Reyckje, 5  
 Vansant, Maria, 61  
 Van Schlichtenhorst, Brant Aertz, 2  
 Van Schoonhoven, Margaret Claes,  
     11  
 Van Valkenburg, Valkenburg,  
     Abraham, 18  
     Abram Louw, 18  
     Catharine, 18  
     Geertje, 18  
     Sarah, 18  
 Van Vleet, Geertje, 17  
 Van Voorhees, Willemetje, 38  
 Van Wagenen, Annatje, 13  
     Catryntje, 20  
     Clara, 12  
     Clarissa Evertse, 12  
     Elizabeth, 12  
     George H., 36  
     Gerret Aartsen, 12, 13  
     Hartman, 20  
     Helena, 13  
     Jacob, 13  
     Johannes, 12  
     Maria, 12, 13  
     Neeltje, 13  
 Van Wagenen, Rebecca, 16  
     Sarah, 13  
     Simon, 12  
 Van Winkle, Abraham, 6  
     Annatje, 5  
     Annetje Ariaense, 5  
     Benjamin, 5  
     Catharine, 5  
     Charity, 5  
     Eleanor, 5  
     Geertruydt, 5, 6  
     Hannah, 5  
     Helena, 6  
     Jacob, 5, 6  
     Jacob Simonsen, 5  
     Jacomyntje, 5, 6  
     Jenneke, 20  
     Johannes, 5, 6  
     Joseph, 20  
     Marianus, 5  
     Michael, 5  
     Sarah, 5  
     Simeon, 5, 6  
     Symon Jacobs, 5  
     Waling, 5  
 Van Zant, Chris., 54  
 Vas, Rev. Petrus, 30  
 Vaughan, Elizabeth, 71  
     Frank Mendell, 71  
     Josephine, 71  
 Verney, Ann, 18  
 Vernoooy, Elizabeth, 14  
 Vischer, Anna, 10, 35  
     Elizabeth, 35  
     Johannes, 35  
 Vreeland, Catharine, 20  
     Cornelius M., 20  
     Jenneke, 20  
     Jennetje, 20
- W
- Waggoner, George, 33  
 Waldron, Gieletjen, 28  
     Peter, 28  
 Walker, Aaron, 60  
     Sarah J., 60  
 Wallace, Ann, 48  
     William, 1, 48  
 Walmsley, Sarah, 59, 82  
 Walters, Sarah, 44  
 Ware, Lillian Bell, 67  
 Warwick, Margaret Jane, 61  
 Washington, General, 51  
 Weatherby, Benj., 56  
 Weeks, David, 33  
 Welch, Lotta, 66  
     Mary, 66  
 Wells, Cornelia, 26  
     Marytjen, 26  
     Samuel, 26  
 Welsh, Keziah, 43  
     Matthew, 43  
 Whillden, Hannah, 70

Whillden, Joseph, 70  
 Whitaker, Ambrose, 30, 31, 32  
     Catharine, 31, 32, 47  
     David, 31, 47  
     Freelove, 30  
     Lewis, 32  
     Mary, 32  
     Rachel, 30, 32  
     Ruth, 31  
 White, Ezeckiel, 33  
 Wible, Robert, 54  
 Wildermuth, Anna, 44  
     Catharine, 44  
     David C., 44  
 Willems, Maria, 11  
 Williamson, John, 60  
     Macy, 82  
     Macy S., 60  
 Wimple, Annatje, 35  
     Ariantje, 35  
     Catalina, 35  
     Elizabeth, 35  
     Isaac, 35  
     Johannes, 35  
 Wittenmeyer, Margaret, 58  
     William, 58  
 Woldrick, Adam, 56  
 Woodman, Constant, 48  
     Elizabeth, 48  
 Woods, Allen, 63  
 Woodward, Leigh N., 65  
     Mary Eliza, 65  
     Samuel Scarlet, 65  
 Woolsey, Cornelius, 33  
 Worl, Elizabeth J., 58  
 Wykoff, John T., 65  
     Nettie, 65

Wynkoop, Adrian, 35  
     Ann, 15  
     Anna Sabina, 35  
     Ariantje, 17  
     Augustus, 35  
     Catharina, Catharine, 35  
     Cornelia, 34  
     Cornelius, 10, 17, 23, 34, 35  
     Cornelius C., 35  
     Dirck, 17  
     Elizabeth, 34, 35  
     Evert, 17  
     George Pieterse, 35  
     Gerret, 7  
     Helena, 15  
     Hendrica, Hendrika, Hend-  
         rikje, 10, 17  
     Henrietta, 35  
     Henry, 32  
     Hillitje, 7  
     Janneke, 35  
     Johannes, 34, 35  
     John C., 35  
     Judik, Judike, Judith, 17, 22,  
         34, 39  
     Lea, 35  
     Maria, 35  
     Maria Catharine, 35  
     Nicholas, 15  
     Peter, 17  
     Petrus, 35  
     Sarah, 17, 32  
     Susannah, 32

## Y

Young, Jane S., 62  
     Martha, Ann, 45